

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH.

---

FIRST ANNUAL VOLUME.

---

==== Edited by ====

J. T. MAWSON and H. D. R. JAMESON.

---

*“Thy Word is Truth.”*

---

Published at 12, Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

## CONTENTS.

---

All's Well . . . . .	248	Christ in the Minor Prophets—	
Answers to Correspondents—		Hosea . . . . .	151
95, 127, 159, 190, 222, 286, 320,		Jonah . . . . .	167
350, 379.		Zephaniah . . . . .	212
Ark of the Covenant, The . . . . .	319	Nahum . . . . .	249
At His Feet . . . . .	193	Micah . . . . .	278
Atonement and the New Theology	346	Haggai . . . . .	310
Authority of Scripture, The—		Zechariah . . . . .	333
No. 1. The Necessity of a		Malachi . . . . .	353
Revelation . . . . .	6	Christian Fellowship . . . . .	185
,, 2. The Fall . . . . .	42	Christian Communion . . . . .	374
,, 3. Man Accountable . . . . .	123	Communion, Worship and Ser-	
,, 4. The Heathen . . . . .	145	vice . . . . .	129
,, 5. The Responsible Man	201	Correspondence . . . . .	315
,, 6. The Man of God's		Cream of Christianity, The . . . . .	321
Counsels . . . . .	233	Creation 16, 61, 101, 157, 180, 215, 245	
,, 7. The Man of God's		Cross, The . . . . .	290
Counsels—No. 2 . . . . .	282	Divine Facts . . . . .	33
,, 8. The Resurrection . . . . .	325	Does God Care? . . . . .	54
,, 9. Propitiation . . . . .	368	Effective Service . . . . .	15
Baptism . . . . .	345	Eternal Life . . . . .	195
Bible Study—		Faith . . . . .	349
I. Thessalonians—		Fatherhood of God, The . . . . .	250
28, 49, 76, 106, 142, 174, 209,		Fear of God, The . . . . .	65
237, 261		Fellowship in the Gospel . . . . .	173
II. Thessalonians . . . . .	304, 342, 364	Foreword . . . . .	1
Christ in the Minor Prophets—		Friend Indeed, A . . . . .	64
Obadiah . . . . .	23	Full Assurance . . . . .	12
Habakkuk . . . . .	57		
Joel . . . . .	89		
Amos . . . . .	120		

God and Man . . . . .	204	Replies to Scripture Questions—	
God our Shield . . . . .	289	What does "born of water"	
Gospel in the World, The—		mean? . . . . .	22
276, 301, 322, 361		What is the meaning of	
God's Purpose . . . . .	367	"unrighteous mammon"? . . . . .	56
Grace for Timely Help . . . . .	375	Resurrection 119, 170, 242, 267, 297, 375	
Hawthorn Tree in the Dreary		Sacrifices . . . . .	83
Winter, The . . . . .	357	Sin . . . . .	330
His Care and His Delight . . . . .	330	Sluggard, The . . . . .	331
How may Christ become a Living		Son of God, The . . . . .	313
Reality to the Soul? 46, 112, 136		Spirit of Truth, The . . . . .	88
Jehovah-Jireh . . . . .	307	Stone of Israel, The . . . . .	227
Joys of the Man of Sorrows, The . . . . .	9	Story of a Great Revival, The . . . . .	182
Knowledge of the Father, The 338, 357		Ten Gates of Jerusalem, The . . . . .	153
Life of the Christian, The . . . . .	324	Things that please Him . . . . .	131
Lord's Supper, The . . . . .	99	Thoughts on Service . . . . .	200, 361
Lord and His Disciples, The—		Tribulation . . . . .	117
Power and Grace . . . . .	31	True Knowledge . . . . .	208
Mercies . . . . .	321	Unchanging One, The . . . . .	66
Much Maligned Coin, A . . . . .	340	Unchanging Love . . . . .	380
Mystery of God, The 71, 114, 138, 163		Various Aspects of the Death of	
Not of the World . . . . .	230	Christ—	
Old Testament Scriptures, The . . . . .	217	85, 108, 149, 178, 231, 265, 295, 372	
On Philippians ii. and iii.—		Who will show us any Good? . . . . .	274
Going down and pressing up . . . . .	2	Your own Salvation . . . . .	69
Outward Bound . . . . .	97	Poetry—	
Papers on Service—		A Little While . . . . .	111
4, 36, 75, 104, 199, 255		Alive for Evermore . . . . .	232
Part with Me . . . . .	240	At His Feet . . . . .	160
Peace—		He Maketh the Storm Calm . . . . .	257
As presented in Luke's		Hymn . . . . .	349
Gospel . . . . .	205	I shall Arise . . . . .	332
Perfection of Jesus, The . . . . .	37	Love's Mystery . . . . .	96
Perfection of Scripture, The . . . . .	110	Missionary Hymn, A . . . . .	70
Praising and Blessing God . . . . .	258	Morning Star, The . . . . .	256
Prayer . . . . .	270	One Shepherd . . . . .	189
Present Purpose of God, The . . . . .	161	Suffering and Glory . . . . .	288
Prevailing Prayer . . . . .	225	Thou art the Same . . . . .	353
Qualities of a True Servant, The . . . . .	81	Thou Remainest . . . . .	128

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

SECOND ANNUAL VOLUME

---

==== Edited by ====

J. T. MAWSON and H. D. R. JAMESON

---

*“Thy Word is Truth”*

---

Published at 12, Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
Activities of the Love of God, The . . . . .	194	<i>Answers to Correspondents :—</i>	
<i>Answers to Correspondents :—</i>		Resurrection of the Body, The . . . . .	352
Adam . . . . .	383	Scriptures after the Rapture of the Church, The . . . . .	61
"Amalgamation of Christians" . . . . .	31	Sheep-fold, The . . . . .	381
Baptism . . . . .	256	Should Christians keep the Sabbath? . . . . .	160
Beast and the False Prophet, The . . . . .	319	"Should Prayer be addressed to the Lord Jesus Christ?" . . . . .	253
"Beyond the Reach of Mercy?" . . . . .	95	Sin or Trea-pass? . . . . .	318
Body of Christ, The . . . . .	384	Sovereignty and Responsibility . . . . .	253
Cain . . . . .	383	"Spiritual" . . . . .	127
Christian Responsibility . . . . .	96	Strait Gate, The . . . . .	159
Church, The . . . . .	191	"Subject to Vanity" . . . . .	124
Cleansing of the Temple, The . . . . .	125	Suffering . . . . .	192
Daily Occupation, The . . . . .	320, 381	Temptation in the Wilderness, The . . . . .	318
Death in the Millennium . . . . .	383	To Sin Wilfully . . . . .	192
Did the Lord harden Pharaoh's Heart? . . . . .	352	Trinity in Unity . . . . .	91
Divine Nature, The . . . . .	318	Unleavened Bread . . . . .	191
Do we Need the Constant Cleansing of the Blood? . . . . .	255	"Verily, verily" . . . . .	64
Entrance of Sin, The . . . . .	124	Will all Believers be caught up to meet the Lord at His Coming Again? . . . . .	125
Eternal Punishment . . . . .	30, 60, 224	Women preaching . . . . .	191
Evolution . . . . .	286	Word, The . . . . .	61
Falling Away . . . . .	124	Young Man of Mark xiv., The . . . . .	384
Fatherhood of God, The . . . . .	284	<i>Scriptures :—</i>	
Fire . . . . .	254	John i. 9 . . . . .	95
Flesh, The . . . . .	63	Romans ii. 6-10 . . . . .	252
Fruit-bearing . . . . .	382	1 Corinthians vi. 9, 10 . . . . .	381
Gift of Tongues . . . . .	352	1 Thessalonians i. 2-5 . . . . .	63
God of Peace, The . . . . .	288	2 Thessalonians ii. 7 . . . . .	126
Healing the Sick . . . . .	286	"Ask and Ye shall Receive" . . . . .	139
Infants and the Church . . . . .	382	Authority of Scripture, The . . . . .	26
Inheritance . . . . .	319	Backsliding . . . . .	296
Inquiry as to Paragraph in September Issue . . . . .	383	"Better Country, A" (poetry) . . . . .	263
Is Satan Omnipresent? . . . . .	96	Bible Study—Galatians, 7, 39, 73, 113, 140, 170, 206, 236, 275, 299, 339, 360	
"Justified in the Spirit" . . . . .	224	Blessing of them that know the Lord, The . . . . .	166
"Keys" given to Peter, The . . . . .	255	"Brethren" . . . . .	241
"Kingdom of Heaven suffereth Violence, The" . . . . .	125	Christ our Object . . . . .	32
Knowing Christ after the Flesh . . . . .	223	Christ our Sun . . . . .	348
"Looking this Way" . . . . .	62	Christian's Life, The (poetry) . . . . .	35
Lord's Table, The . . . . .	287	Church of the Living God, The . . . . .	353
"Mammon of Unrighteousness" . . . . .	126	Cloud of Witnesses, The . . . . .	133
Melody . . . . .	64	Condition of the Road, A . . . . .	200
Millennial Dawnism . . . . .	128	Converts and Witnesses . . . . .	301
New Heavens and New Earth, The . . . . .	126	Correspondence :—	
Parents and Children . . . . .	320	How to Win Souls . . . . .	121, 144, 173, 211
Place of the Christian in the Future Government of the World, The . . . . .	252		
Prayers for the Dead . . . . .	192		
Predestination . . . . .	94		
Receiving the Holy Spirit . . . . .	62		

	PAGE		PAGE
Correspondence :—		Never Alone . . . . .	101
Knowing Christ after the Flesh	244, 270	New Relationship and its Resources, The	36
The Gospel to the Dead . . . . .	375	“ Not by Works of Righteousness ” . . . . .	227
Dependence upon God for Service . . . . .	325	Notes and Comments . . . . .	193, 225, 289
Doctrine and Manner of Life . . . . .	353	On Both Sides of the Sea . . . . .	129
Downgrade, The . . . . .	333	Old Covenant and the New Dispensation, The . . . . .	213
Echo of the Missionary Conference, An	343	Opened Eyes . . . . .	362
Effective Ministry . . . . .	325	Our Expectation . . . . .	325
Elijah . . . . .	76	“ Our Father ” . . . . .	284
Elisha's Call and its Lessons . . . . .	108	Outlook, The . . . . .	15, 52, 117
Eternal Punishment—		Pi-hahiroth . . . . .	97
85, 118, 145, 177, 202, 249, 271, 305, 345,	364	Position and Condition from which Every- thing can be rightly viewed, The,	15
Ezion-Gaber . . . . .	19	Power of Deliverance, The . . . . .	301
Faith . . . . .	301	Practical Godliness . . . . .	166, 220, 229, 281, 322
Feasts of the Lord, The—		Preaching, On . . . . .	356
70, 106, 155, 186, 312, 326, 369		Ramoth-Gilead . . . . .	33
Flesh, The . . . . .	301	Red Heifer, The . . . . .	246
Foreword . . . . .	1	School of God in the Book of Daniel, The 83, 122, 157, 196, 268, 316, 335,	356
“ Gave Himself ” . . . . .	291	Scripture Comments . . . . .	161
Generations of the Heavens and the Earth, The . . . . .	49, 184, 218, 232, 349	Scripture Notes . . . . .	257
“ Glorious Gospel Story, The ” (poetry)	212	Second Coming of the Lord Jesus Christ, The . . . . .	23, 57, 90, 151, 214
God hath spoken . . . . .	223	Sermons that Save . . . . .	112
Great Contrast, A . . . . .	169	“ Shew me Thy Glory ” . . . . .	134, 174
Hallelujah ! . . . . .	380	Sower and the Harvest, The . . . . .	79
“ He that Overcometh ” . . . . .	329	Sphere of the Spirit, The . . . . .	143
Head and the Body, The . . . . .	48	Storms . . . . .	43
“ Him that is Able ” . . . . .	128	“ Tears ” . . . . .	280
“ His Leaf also shall not Wither ” . . . . .	205	“ Ten Thousand Thanks ” (poetry)	7
“ I was Afraid ” . . . . .	68	Thine Only (poetry) . . . . .	363
Immortality . . . . .	130, 189	Things turned upside down . . . . .	139
“ In Him was Life ” . . . . .	308	Tired of Christ . . . . .	372
Incarnation, The (poetry) . . . . .	321	Thou shalt Remember . . . . .	5
Indwelling of the Holy Ghost—		Thoughts of Him (poetry) . . . . .	130
182, 199, 278, 334		Thoughts on Service . . . . .	14, 99, 294
Intercession of Christ, The . . . . .	231	Three Great Facts . . . . .	311
Jethro . . . . .	258	True Unity in the Truth Alone . . . . .	226
John's Testimony to Jesus . . . . .	367	Unchanging Truth, The . . . . .	235
Lahai-roi . . . . .	65	Victory of Love, The . . . . .	263
Limitations of Science, The . . . . .	100	Way of Love, The . . . . .	302
Lord's Presence and Authority, The . . . . .	10	What think ye of Christ ? . . . . .	225
Lord's Presence in the Midst, The . . . . .	162	Where is the Lord ? . . . . .	264
Lord's Supper, The . . . . .	44	Work of the Lord amongst the Young, The . . . . .	348, 367
Low Thoughts of Self . . . . .	321	Word of God, The . . . . .	64
Man of Sorrows, A . . . . .	2		
Mercy . . . . .	375		
Missionary Problem, The . . . . .	260, 309, 377		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

THIRD ANNUAL VOLUME

---

====Edited by====

J. T. MAWSON and H. D. R. JAMESON

---

*“Thy Word is Truth”*

---

Published at 12 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
Abundant Life . . . . .	5	Holy Ghost, Has every Believer re-	
Apocrypha, The . . . . .	281	ceived the . . . . .	64
Appeal, An . . . . .	95	Hundred and Forty and Four Thousand	350
Approbation of the Lord, The . . . . .	252	“He that ministereth to you the Spirit”	352
Appropriation (poetry) . . . . .	86	Immortality of the Soul, The . . . . .	320
Are Believers to seek more Light ? . . . . .	185	“In the Testimony” . . . . .	125
Atoning and other Sufferings of Christ—		Jehovah . . . . .	191
	259, 291, 323	Judging . . . . .	191
Answer to Correspondents :—		Justification . . . . .	30
Genesis 6. 3 . . . . .	125	Living Water . . . . .	96
Psalm 112. 8 . . . . .	384	Lord's Day, The . . . . .	159
Psalm 119. 147, 148. . . . .	384	Lower Parts of the Earth, The . . . . .	191
Matthew 18. 10 . . . . .	223	Miscellaneous . . . . .	160
Mark 13. 32 . . . . .	126	Musical Instruments . . . . .	351
Acts 13. 2 . . . . .	125	Mustard Seed, The Parable of the . . . . .	64
1 Corinthians 3. 16, 17 . . . . .	32	New Birth, The . . . . .	126
1 Corinthians 12. 7-11 . . . . .	125	New Translation . . . . .	191
Colossians 2. 12 . . . . .	223	“No sin” . . . . .	31
1 Timothy 4. 6 . . . . .	125	“Overtaken in a Fault” . . . . .	96
Titus 3. 14 . . . . .	124	Paul's Gospel . . . . .	126
Hebrews 1. 3 . . . . .	158	Person of Christ, The . . . . .	128
Jude 22-23 . . . . .	63	Restitution of All Things . . . . .	124
Revelation 3. 14 . . . . .	158	Salvation . . . . .	223
Revelation 12. . . . .	223	Sanctification . . . . .	31, 224
Abstaining from Blood . . . . .	62	Saved from Wrath . . . . .	384
As Many as be Perfect . . . . .	351	“Say not in thine heart” . . . . .	351
Atonement . . . . .	192	Sinful Flesh and Fallen Nature . . . . .	62
Baptism . . . . .	191	Sleep . . . . .	190
Baptized with the Holy Ghost and Fire	287	Son of God as Servant, The . . . . .	158
Baptized for the Dead . . . . .	288	Ten Virgins, The . . . . .	284
Before the Presence of His Glory . . . . .	159	Treading underfoot the Son of God . . . . .	287
Burdens . . . . .	160	Treasures of Darkness . . . . .	288
“Child of the Devil” . . . . .	320	“Unto every one that hath shall be given”	288
Christ and Him Crucified . . . . .	284	Wicked Servant, The . . . . .	190
Christian Greeting . . . . .	62	Works of the Devil, The . . . . .	160
Commendation, Letters of . . . . .	61	World, The . . . . .	30
Elder Son, The . . . . .	30	Wrath of God abideth on him, The . . . . .	286
Epistle to the Romans, The . . . . .	284	“Beside the still waters” . . . . .	257
Evil Doctrine . . . . .	223	Bible, The . . . . .	129
Feet-washing . . . . .	95	Bible Study—1st Epistle of John—	
Genealogy of the Lord, The . . . . .	160	17, 49, 79, 112, 146, 179, 213, 237, 275, 300,	
Gentiles, The Works of the Law in the	32	332, 363	
Glory . . . . .	63	“Bring me a minstrel” . . . . .	149
God's Sovereignty . . . . .	123	Captive Freed, The . . . . .	70
“He therefore that ministereth to you		Chinese Prayer, A . . . . .	289
the Spirit” . . . . .	352	Christianity and the World's Religions . . . . .	11
Holy Scriptures, The . . . . .	285		



	PAGE		PAGE
Christ Everything (poetry) . . . . .	384	Little Maid, A . . . . .	375
Coming King, The . . . . .	141	Lord's Care for our State, The . . . . .	258
Comparative Studies in the Synoptic Gospels 6, 58, 87, 101, 154, 186, 221, 244, 282, 312, 345, 378		Lord's Coming, The . . . . .	161
Conflict . . . . .	290	Love of Christ, The . . . . .	1
Correspondence 76, 151, 184, 209, 240, 327, 382		Love of God, The . . . . .	264
Cult of the Holy Spirit, The . . . . .	353	Master's Presence, The . . . . .	354
David (poetry) . . . . .	216	"My God shall supply" . . . . .	367
Dependence (poetry) . . . . .	129	Nature and Character of God, The . . . . .	33
Devoted Service . . . . .	307	Nature and Work of the Devil, The . . . . .	91
Encouragement (poetry) . . . . .	108	Notes of Bible Readings— 37, 73, 130, 196, 267, 340, 356	
End in View, The . . . . .	200	Not Miracles, but Truth . . . . .	119
Eternal Retribution . . . . .	335	Obedience of the Son of God, The . . . . .	5
Evolution, or the Reverse? . . . . .	278	Old Testament Studies 142, 172, 227, 314, 348	
Faith (poetry) . . . . .	226	Ordinances . . . . .	352
Father's Love, The . . . . .	106	Origin, Mission, and Destiny, Our . . . . .	164
Food for the Soul . . . . .	20	Outline Study in Colossians . . . . .	135
God our Saviour— 21, 43, 76, 116, 174, 252, 308, 328, 372		Papers on Higher Criticism— 98, 133, 161, 204, 248	
God that Justifieth . . . . .	97	"Peace," and "My Peace" . . . . .	108
"Godliness with Contentment" . . . . .	294	Person of Christ, The . . . . .	57
Golden Preface, The . . . . .	272	Praise Glorifieth God (poetry) . . . . .	299
"Golden Vials" . . . . .	367	Praying Always . . . . .	367
Good Works . . . . .	321	Preaching, On . . . . .	16
Gospel, The (poetry) . . . . .	331	Prospect, The (poetry) . . . . .	233
Great Revival, A— 25, 41, 109, 182, 234, 316, 368		Reading the Scriptures, On . . . . .	33
Hebron . . . . .	13	Remarkable Discovery, A . . . . .	72
"He leadeth me" . . . . .	193	Scriptures, The . . . . .	226
He gave Gifts . . . . .	295	Scripture Notes . . . . .	65
Hitherto . . . . .	384	Service, On . . . . .	208
Holy Scriptures and Creation, The . . . . .	243	Song of Those who are Alive to God— (poetry) 344	
Honour the Lord with thy Substance . . . . .	208	Spirit of Christianity, The . . . . .	52
Hope (poetry) . . . . .	353	Substitutes for the Gospel . . . . .	233
In Christ . . . . .	168, 229	"Thou art with me" . . . . .	225
Is there not a Cause? . . . . .	359	"Thy lovingkindness" (poetry) . . . . .	301
Jericho . . . . .	56	Trading for an Absent Lord . . . . .	66
Jesus Shewing Himself . . . . .	355	Type and Antitype . . . . .	168
Judgment Seat of Christ, The . . . . .	167	Ulterior Aims of Spiritualism . . . . .	303
Keep out the Little Errors . . . . .	200	Walk according to this Rule . . . . .	242
"Keep yourselves in the love of God" . . . . .	48	We Know (poetry) . . . . .	313
King of Kings (poetry) . . . . .	41	Winning Souls, On . . . . .	263, 362
Last Psalm, The . . . . .	343	Word of Exhortation, A . . . . .	280
Live in Peace . . . . .	201	Worthy and Inexhaustible Subject, A . . . . .	40
Living for Christ and with Christ . . . . .	193	Zion . . . . .	83

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

FOURTH ANNUAL VOLUME  
(1912)

---

*“Thy Word is Truth”*

---

Published at 12 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

“Thou weariest not, most gracious Lord,  
Though we may weary grow ;  
In season, the sustaining word  
Thou giv’st our hearts to know.”

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
Activities of Grace, The . . . . .	341	Christ in Isaiah—	
Astronomer and his Little Screw, The . . . . .	151	3, 70, 87, 155, 181, 221, 265, 323, 366	366
Answers to Correspondents:—		Christ Entering His Glory . . . . .	43
Better Sacrifices . . . . .	111	Christ's Priesthood . . . . .	146
Christ as Head . . . . .	175	Christ or Antichrist . . . . .	169
Coming of the Lord and the Tribulation, The . . . . .	202	Christ the Test of Everything . . . . .	306
Can the Assembly control the Lord's Servants . . . . .	336	Christ Crucified and Christ Glorified . . . . .	232
Condemnation of the Lord by Pilate, The . . . . .	336	Come . . . . .	48
Four and Twenty Elders, The . . . . .	238	Come, Lord Jesus . . . . .	51
Gospel of the Kingdom, The . . . . .	240	Coming Great World-Teacher, The . . . . .	66
"I have seen God face to face" . . . . .	175	Comparative Studies in the Synoptic Gospels 97, 172, 198, 225, 261, 316, 351, 371	
Is the Church the Bride of Christ? . . . . .	203	Continue . . . . .	237
Jesus increased in Wisdom and Stature	80	Correspondence . . . . .	185, 215, 258
Kings and Priests . . . . .	79	Declarations of God as to the Person of Christ . . . . .	34
King of Kings and Lord of Lords . . . . .	80	Divine Love . . . . .	165, 195, 212, 251
"Kingdom of God" and the "Kingdom of Heaven," The . . . . .	270	Divisions: Are They Justifiable? . . . . .	347
Lord's Supper, The . . . . .	112	Emmanuel . . . . .	8
Lord's Coming, The . . . . .	176	Emmanuel—Jesus . . . . .	160
Miscellaneous . . . . .	176	Enclosed with Cedar . . . . .	211
New Birth, The . . . . .	271	Essentials of Private Prayer . . . . .	339
"Our Father . . . Thy Kingdom come" . . . . .	79	Fellowship of His Sufferings, The . . . . .	264
Prayer to the Holy Ghost . . . . .	111	Four Certainties . . . . .	337
Prayer for the Holy Ghost . . . . .	111	Gideon's Two Signs and their Significance	309
Revelation 5., 8., 9., 10. . . . .	238	God Speaking in the Son . . . . .	84
"Salted with Fire" and "Salted with Salt"		Grace . . . . .	69
Sufferings of Christ . . . . .	234	Greatness of the Son, The . . . . .	10
"Time, times, and a half" . . . . .	175	Greek words for "Eternity" and "Eternal" . . . . .	235
Who will appear at the Great White Throne? . . . . .	78	Heart's Desire, The . . . . .	20
What things soever ye desire . . . . .	238	Headship of Christ, The . . . . .	29
Where are those that sleep? . . . . .	111	"His Brethren talked with Him" . . . . .	82
Who only hath Immortality . . . . .	239	His Glory is Great . . . . .	368
"Why did God allow evil to come into the world?" . . . . .	176	Home . . . . .	382
Will Backsliders be saved at the Coming of the Lord? . . . . .	269	Humility . . . . .	159
Work of God amongst Men after the Church has been taken out of the World . . . . .	269	Indifferent World and the Lukewarm Church, The . . . . .	180
Word—the Logos, The . . . . .	336	"In Sure and Certain Hope" . . . . .	206
"Be of Good Cheer" . . . . .	74	In the Servant's Place . . . . .	41
Beloved of the Lord, The . . . . .	305	Is Jesus God? . . . . .	92
Bible Study—			
John's Epistles . . . . .	61, 89, 157, 192		
Jude . . . . .	157, 217		
Bridegroom, The . . . . .	39		

	PAGE		PAGE
"Jesus" . . . . .	94	Regions Beyond . . . . .	231
John, Three, Sixteen . . . . .	220	Rejoicing Evermore. Pray Unceasingly	244
Letter concerning the Humanity of our Lord Jesus Christ, A . . . . .	254	Repentance . . . . .	73
"Let the Whole Line Advance" . . . . .	361	Saviour, Jesus, A . . . . .	56
Light of the World, The . . . . .	348	Science or the Bible, Which? . . . . .	108
"Lord's Prayer Twice a Day, yet no Better, The" . . . . .	200	Scripture Comments . . . . .	369
Lost Diadem, The . . . . .	147	Secret of God, The . . . . .	387
Love of Christ, The . . . . .	390	Some Glories of Christ . . . . .	246
Mark's Gospel . . . . .	317, 372	Some remarks on Justification . . . . .	168
Misunderstood . . . . .	315	Some Subjects of Interest . . . . .	356
"Modern Thought" . . . . .	342	Son Unchanged, The . . . . .	186
"My Lord and my God" . . . . .	27	Tabernacles of God . . . . .	340
Name Underneath, The . . . . .	91	Things that cannot be Shaken . . . . .	209
Notes and Comments 81, 113, 241, 273, 329		"This is He" . . . . .	2
Old Testament in relation to the Death of Christ . . . . .	228	Thou art the Same . . . . .	17
"On His Head were many Crowns" . . . . .	52	Thoughts on Service . . . . .	191, 268
Pearl of Great Price, The . . . . .	383	"Thy House and His Dwelling" . . . . .	49
Perfect Workman and a Perfect Work, A . . . . .	57	Tobiah's Taunt . . . . .	184
Preach the Word . . . . .	243	To our Readers . . . . .	177
Priesthood of Christ, The . . . . .	98	Toledoth—Generation . . . . .	311
Questions and Answers :—		Two Persuasions, The . . . . .	333, 359
Adoption, The . . . . .	328	Typical Outline . . . . .	379
Antiquity of Man, The . . . . .	330	Ultra-violet Rays . . . . .	374
Behold My Servant . . . . .	378	Way of Victory, The . . . . .	393
Church and the World . . . . .	328	Way of Liberty, The . . . . .	242
Full Assurance of Salvation . . . . .	327	Who will come First: Christ or Anti- christ? . . . . .	102
"I go to prepare a place for you" . . . . .	364	What Saints will be in the Tribulation? . . . . .	162
New Birth and Eternal Life . . . . .	331	"Whose I Am" . . . . .	145
Overcoming the World . . . . .	377	Will of God, The . . . . .	75
Passover and the Lord's Supper . . . . .	376	Wisdom of God, The . . . . .	250
Rich Man and Lazarus, The . . . . .	376	Word of Admonition, A . . . . .	382
Separation of Evil and Division . . . . .	329	Word, The . . . . .	344
" ' There am I in the Midst " . . . . .	365	"Worldly Methods in the so-called Christian Work . . . . .	321
		Work of the Gospel, The . . . . .	178

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

FIFTH ANNUAL VOLUME  
(1913)

---

*“Thy Word is Truth”*

---

Published at 12 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>BY HAROLD P. BARKER.</b>		<b>BY H. D. R. J.</b>	
The River of God's Grace . . . . .	1	The Lord's Presence in the Midst . . . . .	271
Why we do not Pray for the Dead . . . . .	35	<b>BY J. T. MAWSON (Editor).</b>	
Is it Scriptural to Urge Sinners to Give their hearts to God? . . . . .	107	The Coming of our Lord for His Saints . . . . .	5
The Folly of Scepticism . . . . .	166, 227	Repentance . . . . .	32
The Skipped Chapter . . . . .	198	Incidents and Illustrations . . . . .	44
The Priestly Race . . . . .	323	New Birth and Eternal Life . . . . .	62, 94
The Church: The Bride of Christ . . . . .	353	The Good and Great Shepherd . . . . .	65
<b>BY WILLIAM BARKER,</b>		Notes and Illustrations . . . . .	100
"New Birth," "Quickened," "Quickened together with Christ" . . . . .	262	By the Skin of His Teeth . . . . .	128
<b>BY JAMES BOYD</b>		"Perilous Times" . . . . .	133
The Second Coming of Christ 15, 82, 110, 151, 180, 218, 249		The Dangers of Maturer Years . . . . .	141
The Holy Scriptures . . . . .	97	Three Men . . . . .	173
The Salvation of the Soul . . . . .	276, 312, 346, 380	The Meat that Endureth . . . . .	225
<b>HUDSON BROOK.</b>		What is Salvation? . . . . .	234
Changed Circumstances . . . . .	344	God's Great Gifts, and the Devil's Snares 238, 306, 372	
<b>BY F. S. CHAMPION.</b>		A Dearth in the Land . . . . .	257
Prayers . . . . .	242	"Then Bring Meal" . . . . .	289
<b>BY EDWARD CROSS.</b>		"About a Stone's Cast" . . . . .	321
The Ages . . . . .	22	The Christian and the Trades Union . . . . .	359
The Hardening of Pharaoh's Heart . . . . .	46, 78	<b>BY JAMES MCBROOM.</b>	
Perfectness . . . . .	123	The Coming of the Lord for his Saints . . . . .	4
Scriptural Fellowship in the Breaking of Bread . . . . .	139	The Day of Atonement . . . . .	281
Unity . . . . .	163	<b>BY H. NUNNERLEY.</b>	
God Manifested . . . . .	201	Doing Good . . . . .	88
"The Body of Christ" and "Christ's Body" . . . . .	246	John in Patmos . . . . .	178
The Lord is Coming . . . . .	269	One Like Unto the Son of Man . . . . .	230
The Kingdom and the Gospel . . . . .	302	The Overcomer and His Reward . . . . .	308
The Spirit . . . . .	333, 362	The Song of the Elders . . . . .	340
<b>C. F. EDINGTON.</b>		The Throne and the Four Living Creatures 366	
Chastening and its Results . . . . .	373	<b>BY T. OLIVER.</b>	
<b>BY INGLIS FLEMING.</b>		Phases of Babylon . . . . .	19
"Before the World's Foundation" . . . . .	292	Steadfastness . . . . .	43
<b>BY JAMES GREEN.</b>		The Upturned Eye . . . . .	81
Christian Worship . . . . .	40	The Efficacy of Prayer . . . . .	98
God's Building . . . . .	154	The Problem of the Unseen . . . . .	161
The City of the Living God . . . . .	158	The Living God. . . . .	215
A High Priest according to the Order of Melchizedek . . . . .	171	Growth in Grace . . . . .	300
When did the Church begin? . . . . .	235	<b>BY A. J. POLLOCK</b>	
<b>BY FRANK B. HOLE.</b>		Don't go to Extremes . . . . .	119
The Work of the Lord in the World . . . . .	56, 71	"Two Magnitudes" . . . . .	156
		"Religion and The Crisis" . . . . .	183
		"Couple Heaven with It" . . . . .	195
		Woman: Her Place in Scripture . . . . .	207
		The Literal Inspiration of the Bible . . . . .	295

# Scripture Truth.

V

	PAGE
<b>BY T. PEARSON.</b>	
From a Doctor's Note Book—	
God is no Man's Debtor . . . . .	33
The Comfort of God . . . . .	122
<b>BY J. WILSON SMITH.</b>	
"Much Cattle" . . . . .	28
The Word of God . . . . .	70
Calling and Election made Sure . . . . .	120
God's present Ministry . . . . .	194
"Much Tribulation"—"The Great Tribulation" . . . . .	236
"God my Exceeding Joy" . . . . .	269
Baruch—Jer. 45. . . . .	713
<b>BY J. ALFRED TRENCH.</b>	
The Prayers of the Ephesian Epistle . . . . .	7
Comparative Studies in the Synoptic Gospels . . . . .	92, 113, 149, 189, 255
The Bread of God . . . . .	202
<b>BY J. C. TRENCH.</b>	
The Coming of the Lord for His Saints . . . . .	4
Four Beginnings . . . . .	135
<b>BY HENRY J. VINE.</b>	
Christ in Isaiah . . . . .	29, 59, 115, 148, 187, 254, 274, 319, 334, 374
The Saving of the Soul . . . . .	76
Wisdom and Grace, or, Within and Without . . . . .	103
Desiring but not Progressing . . . . .	148
Eternal Life and Eternal Relationship . . . . .	196
<b>BY C. E. H. WARREN.</b>	
Studies in the Psalms . . . . .	25, 54, 90, 116, 146, 190, 216, 251, 284, 317, 337, 364
The Victories of the Lord Jesus . . . . .	204
<b>BY WILLIAM H. WESTCOTT.</b>	
Man dwelling in God, and God in Man . . . . .	162
The Supreme Authority . . . . .	261
<b>BY WALTER B. WESTCOTT.</b>	
Demas, Luke, and Mark . . . . .	32
The Revolt against Authority . . . . .	49
The Widening Breach . . . . .	129
<b>BY T. R. WESTON.</b>	
Kingdom Glories . . . . .	214
<b>BY PHILIP WILLIS.</b>	
Christian Obedience and the Obedience of Christ . . . . .	315
<b>BY W. T. P. WOLSTON.</b>	
From a Doctor's Note Book ("Maistly Praise") . . . . .	69
Christ or Antichrist : for whom do we wait?	326

## ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :—

	PAGE
"Baptized for the Dead" . . . . .	121
Terah's Sons . . . . .	121
The Assembly of God . . . . .	159
"Upon this Rock" . . . . .	159
Spiritual Gifts . . . . .	160
Saul's History omitted from the Chronicles . . . . .	192
David : was he the eighth son? . . . . .	192
The Claims of God's Throne . . . . .	222
The Original Scriptures . . . . .	223
The Judgment of the Living Nations . . . . .	223
John 5, 28, 29 . . . . .	224
Our Capacity in Heaven . . . . .	224
1 Corinthians 15, 51, 52 . . . . .	256
Not discerning the Lord's Body . . . . .	286
Love Never Faileth . . . . .	286
Silence of Women in the Assemblies . . . . .	287
Every Family in Heaven and Earth . . . . .	287
Have we a command to preach the Gospel? . . . . .	350
"Butter and honey shall he eat" . . . . .	350
Fasting . . . . .	351
Heb. 6, 4-6; 7, and 10.-26. . . . .	378
Preparation for the Future . . . . .	378

## MISCELLANEOUS :—

The Word of God . . . . .	6
Gleanings from the Past 13, 52, 126, 213, 237, 299 . . . . .	299
What glorifies God . . . . .	27
Restored . . . . .	93
For Those who Serve. . . . .	102
The Humiliation and Love of the Lord Jesus Christ . . . . .	109
The Upturned Eye . . . . .	134
The Power of the Saviour's Love . . . . .	150
Behold He Cometh . . . . .	150
On Winning Souls . . . . .	167
Heaven on Earth . . . . .	200
God's Work . . . . .	203
The Death of Christ . . . . .	206
"Perfect Love casteth out Fear" . . . . .	234
Names, Sects and Parties . . . . .	241
The Bible . . . . .	250
Prayer . . . . .	270, 275
Let us Love in deed and in truth . . . . .	288
Pride . . . . .	291
Cleanse Thou me from Secret Faults . . . . .	294
Eternal Punishment . . . . .	298
Law and Grace . . . . .	305
The Value of the Word . . . . .	325
Your sin will surely find you out . . . . .	330
Science and the Word . . . . .	333
Christ is Lord . . . . .	339
The Eternal Purpose . . . . .	352
Reward for Service . . . . .	361
The True Worshippers . . . . .	361
Not of Works . . . . .	378
The Sun of the Soul . . . . .	383



POETRY:—	PAGE	POETRY, (Cont.).	PAGE
Heaven and Earth shall Praise Him . . .	21	Enoch and Noah; . . . "A. M."	357
<i>David Scougal</i>		Eternity's Call . . . <i>I. Fleming</i>	369
Hymn of Praise . . . <i>James Boyd</i>	58	"In Me ye shall have peace" . . .	379
"More than a Conqueror" . . .	77	Grace and Glory . . . <i>Wm. Magowan</i>	384
Hallelujah! . . . <i>James Boyd</i>	193		
The Knowledge of the Father <i>do.</i>	229		
A Gospel Song . . . <i>R. W.</i>	248	QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS:—	
The Shepherd . . . <i>H. D. A.</i>	248	The "Beginnings" in Scripture . . .	60
Our Desires . . . <i>James Boyd</i>	250	Matthew 11. 11-13 . . .	61
"Who will go?" . . . <i>D. Scougal</i>	268	The Assembly of God . . .	74
Victory . . . <i>Wm. Magowan</i>	280	The Strivings of the Spirit. . .	145
Home . . . <i>John R. Stephen</i>	336	The Parable of the Talents . . .	145

"Thou weariest not, most gracious Lord,  
 Though we may weary grow ;  
 In season, the sustaining word  
 Thou giv'st our hearts to know."

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

SIXTH ANNUAL VOLUME  
(1914)

---

*“Thy Word is Truth”*

“God’s Word a light before us spreads,  
By which our path we see ;  
His love, a banner o’er our heads,  
From harm preserves us free.  
Jesus, the Bread of life, is given  
To be our daily food ;  
Within us dwells that spring from heaven,  
The Spirit of our God.”

---

Published at 12 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

# INDEX

## A

	PAGE
Adorning the Doctrine . . . . .	79
Agreeable to Him . . . . .	303
All-Sufficient Grace . . . . .	38
Angels and the Magi, The <i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	129
<b>ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS (Editor):—</b>	
Apparent Discrepancy in the Dates given in the Old and New Testa- ment, An . . . . .	177
Beast and Antichrist, The . . . . .	351
Burial of Joseph, The . . . . .	255
Can We Stem the Tide of Infidelity? . . . . .	254
Cause of Failure, The . . . . .	254
Christian Privileges . . . . .	255
Cries upon the Cross, The . . . . .	96
Eternal Sonship of Christ . . . . .	384
Father and the Son, The . . . . .	94
Has the Law been Set Aside? . . . . .	126
How can I be what I desire? . . . . .	180
“If we Deny Him” . . . . .	384
Is the Experience of Rom. 7. true Christian Experience? . . . . .	179
Is there any Merit in Faith? . . . . .	59
Is the Wife of the Lamb the Church? . . . . .	58
Is War ever Justifiable? . . . . .	352
“Judge Not” (Matt. 7. 1) . . . . .	255
“Lamb as It had been slain, A” (Rev. 5.) . . . . .	125
Old Covenant, The . . . . .	128
Old Testament Saints, The . . . . .	255
On Open-Air Preaching . . . . .	181
Person of the Lord, The . . . . .	93, 177
Seven Words upon the Cross, The . . . . .	254
“Shall Perish Without Law” (Rom. 2. 12) . . . . .	159
Sin not imputed . . . (Rom. 5. 13) . . . . .	224
Sins of David, The . . . . .	224
Ten Kingdoms, The . . . . .	350
“Things Strangled” (Acts 85. 20) . . . . .	178
Titles “Only Begotten” and “Firstborn” . . . . .	95
Transference of God’s Earthly People . . . . .	159
Unpardonable Sin, The . . . . .	181
When will Satan be Cast out of Heaven? . . . . .	352
Will man have another chance . . . . .	58

	PAGE
Antichrist . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . 381
Appeal for the Revival of an Old Custom, An . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . 37
Appropriation . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . 103
Armageddon . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i> . 261
“Armageddon” and “Uni- versal Peace” . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . 258
Assembly in Administra- tion, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . 144
“As we are, so we work” . . . . .	102

## B

Baptism and the Remission of Sins . . . . .	<i>J. A. Trench</i> . 52
Be Careful for Nothing . . . . .	<i>W. Magowan</i> . 32
Bible and Science, The . . . . .	196
Blowing of the Silver Trumpets, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . 226
Broken Seals, The . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . 90
“Business as Usual” . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . 311

## C

“Cast into Hell” . . . . .	<i>S. M. Anglin</i> . 88
Character of the Lord, The . . . . .	298
Christ and the Bible . . . . .	<i>E. Adams</i> . 56
Christ in Prophecy . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . 193
Christ in Isaiah . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 54, 152, 185, 208, 245, 314, 344, 379
Christ or Creed . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . 2
Christ, the Divine Resource . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . 132
Christ, The ; Incarnate and Glorified . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> 141
Church Membership . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . 216
Church Mendicant, The . . . . .	<i>W. B. Westcott</i> 164
Church, The . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i> . 46
Confounding of the Critics, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . 337
Counsels of Love . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . 297

## D

Daniel and the King’s Meat . . . . .	<i>E. P. Brown</i> . 122
Day of Trouble, A . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . 294
Deity of the Lord in Paul’s Epistles . . . . .	298
Diabolical War, A . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . 346
Disappointment and its Cure . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . 28
Divine Administration . . . . .	<i>J. Green</i> . 220
Divine Assurance . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . 373
Divine Strengthening . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 33, 73

# Scripture Truth.

V

E	PAGE	L	PAGE
End of the Law, The . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	42	Lamb in the Midst, The . . . <i>H. Nunnerley</i>	22
Eternal Punishment . . . <i>J. N. Darby</i>	203	Leave no Unguarded Place . . . . .	7
<b>F</b>		Little Open Book, The . . . <i>H. Nunnerley</i>	246
Faithful and Wise Service <i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	172	Living One, The . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	16
Father of Eternity, The . . . . .	299	Lord in Resurrection, The (John 20.) . . . . . <i>H. Brook</i>	279
Flesh and the Spirit . . . <i>W. Barker</i>	72	Lord is His Name, The . . . . .	201
Fountains of Living Water <i>H. J. Vine</i>	100	Lord's Death and the World, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	253
<b>G</b>		Lord's Sovereignty over Death, The. . . . .	341
God's Decisive Answer to Man's Great Sin . . . . .	3	Love's Retreat . . . . . <i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	348
God's Great Gift . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	332	<b>M</b>	
God's Ideal . . . <i>J. Green</i>	106	Magna Charta in a Sack . . . <i>W. B. Westcott</i>	143
God's Work and Ways . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i>	43	Majestic Vision, A . . . <i>H. Nunnerley</i>	211
Glory of the Love of God, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	77	Manifold . . . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i>	369
Glory of the Lord, The . . . <i>J. McBroom</i>	67	Marriage of the Lamb and the Bride's Preparation, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	80
Government of God, The <i>J. N. Darby</i>	331	Meaning of "In Christ," The . . . . . <i>J. Green</i>	349
Grace of our Lord Jesus, The . . . . . <i>James Boyd</i>	363	Meaning of the term "New Man," The . . . . . <i>J. Green</i>	310
Great Change, A . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	288	"Mercy and Truth" and "Grace and Truth" . . . <i>J. Green</i>	78
Great Love . . . <i>Dr. Sa'eed</i>	321	Miraculous Gift of Tongues, The . . . . . <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	114
"Grieve not the Holy Spirit of God" . . . . .	345	Morning Song, A . . . . .	19
<b>H</b>		<b>N</b>	
Has Christianity Failed? . . . <i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	285	Night of Judgment, The ; Morning of Resurrection, The . . . . . <i>T. Oliver (Croydon)</i>	147
Heart's Desire, The . . . <i>R. C. W.</i>	340	Night and Night Seasons . . . <i>J. Green</i>	249
He Dwelt Among Us . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193	Not of this World . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	306
He Left Us an Example . . . . .	299	<b>O</b>	
Helpers in the Harvest Field . . . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i>	139	Object for the Heart, An . . . . .	79
Holding the Fort and Helping the Truth . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	12	Old Letter, An . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	260
Holy Spirit, The . . . . .	99	"Only Begotten Son," The . . . . .	210
How to Walk . . . <i>E. Whyte</i>	268	On Open-Air Preaching . . . . .	239
How to Show Mercy . . . . .	362	Our Great Hope . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	65
<b>I</b>		<b>P</b>	
"I am Your Man" . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	160	Passover Feast, The . . . <i>J. A. Trench</i>	89
Infallibility of the Bible, The . . . . .	313	Person and Works of the Lord Jesus, The . . . . .	266
Inheritance and the Priest <i>J. Boyd</i>	40	"Person of the Christ, The" <i>G. J. Stewart</i>	271, 338
Inscribed Pillar, An . . . <i>T. Oliver</i>	24	Practical Christianity . . . <i>A. R. Pollock</i>	20
Is Man Partially Good or Utterly Bad? . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i>	300	Prayer according to the Word . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	259
Is the World's Misery due to Muddle? . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	202	Purpose of God, The . . . <i>R. H. Farrant</i>	277
"I want no other Argu- ment" . . . . . <i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	71	<b>Q</b>	
<b>J</b>		Question of Sin at Calvary, The . . . . . <i>J. Green</i>	53
Jasper Stone, A . . . <i>J. Green</i>	229		
Jesus . . . . .	231		
"Jesus Wept". . . <i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	361		
Judgment or Judgments? . . <i>W. H. Bates</i>	60		

## R

		PAGE
"Remember" . . . . .	<i>Dr. Sa'eed</i>	302
Rest of God and the Chastening of the Lord . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	110
Restoration and its Results	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	83
Resurrection of the Dead, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	198
Risen Lord, The . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	4
Rose in God's Garden, A . . . . .		49
Revived Roman Empire, The . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	328
"Reward of the Inheritance," The . . . . .	<i>J. A. Trench</i>	123
Rubbish Heap and the Palace Treasures, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	131

## S

Safe, Sure, Satisfied . . . . .		105
Salvation of the Canteen Sergeant, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	368
Saviour and the Sinner, The . . . . .		105
Science or the Bible? . . . . .	<i>R. McCallum</i>	232
Secret of Helpfulness, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	257
Secret of Rest, The . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	170
Serving the Lord . . . . .		119
Shadow of His Wings, The . . . . .	<i>Dr. Sa'eed</i>	353
Silence in Heaven . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i>	187
Song of Hope, A . . . . .	<i>W. H. Sanson</i>	66
Son of God and Resurrection, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	225
Speaker and Word, The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	6
Spirit, The . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i>	8
Studies in the Psalms . . . . .	<i>C. E. H. Warren</i>	25, 50, 86, 112, 150, 188, 214, 240, 283, 304, 342, 377
Suffering and Glory . . . . .		124

## T

"To Cleanse Us from all Unrighteousness". . . . .	<i>J. A. Trench</i>	275
To Know Him . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	190
There is no Difference . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i>	158
"They went after them unto Jordan" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	162
To Open-air Preachers . . . . .		207
True Preaching . . . . .		121
Two Hundred Wise Men . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	195

## U

		PAGE
Unchanging Christ, The . . . . .		204
Unity . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	325
Unity and Praise . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	97
Unity of the Assembly, The . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i>	167
Unity of the Spirit, The, and Unity of the Faith, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	142
Unity of the Trinity . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i>	370

## V

Value of Prayer, The . . . . .		98
Victory for the Truth . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	234
Voice of God in the War, The . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	293

## W

Warmth of the Truth, The . . . . .		5
Watchman, What of the Night? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	356
Way of God's Grace, The . . . . .		163
Ways of God in Government and Grace, The . . . . .	<i>C. E. H. Warren</i>	316
We Look for Christ. . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	320
We Thank Thee Now Our God . . . . .	<i>E. Whyte</i>	256
What Abides? . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i>	296
What is the Position of a True Believer in regard to the Nations? . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	264
What Grace does for us . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	278
"What Think Ye of Christ?" . . . . .		161
"Whence Come Wars?" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	289
When Weakness becomes Power . . . . .		124
White Robes . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i>	155
Wonders in Heaven . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i>	280
Word of God . . . . .		27
Word of God . . . . .		206
Worldly Religion and Worldly Amusements . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	318
Worship and the Lord's Supper . . . . .		136

## Y

"Your Own Salvation" . . . . .	<i>P. Willis</i>	250
--------------------------------	------------------	-----

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

SEVENTH ANNUAL VOLUME  
(1915)

---

“All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works” (2 TIM. 3. 16, 17).

---

Published at 12 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE		
<b>A</b>					
Answers to Prayer . . . . .	<i>N. Deck</i> . . . . .	343	Divine Guidance . . . . .	<i>W. H. Sansom</i> . . . . .	139
Approved Sentiment . . . . .	<i>J. N. D.</i> . . . . .	81	Does God Care? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	225
Are You Really Trusting? . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .	345	Door of Salvation, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	344
Ark of the Covenant, The . . . . .	<i>J. Green</i> . . . . .	298	<b>E</b>		
Ark of the Covenant, The . . . . .	<i>J. McBroom</i> . . . . .		Eagle's Nest, The . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . .	321
Ark of the Covenant, The . . . . .	<i>S. M. Anglin</i> . . . . .		"Every Cloud has its Silver Lining" . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .	370
Awake, Arise . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . . . . .	131	<b>F</b>		
<b>B</b>					
Battle Cry, Our . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	74	Faces in the Dust, Our . . . . .		276
Bible and other Books, The . . . . .		18	Father's House, The . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . . . . .	262
Blessing and Cursing . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . .	150	First Love . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . .	296
<b>C</b>					
Call to Prayer, A . . . . .		233	First War, The . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . .	221
Casting the Blame upon God . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	277	Function of Prayer, The . . . . .	<i>N. Deck</i> . . . . .	340
Cause of Decline, The . . . . .	<i>James Green</i> . . . . .	198	<b>G</b>		
Changing . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . .	258	Glories of Christ, The . . . . .		100
Christ our Hope . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . .	4	God and our Tears . . . . .		19
Christ the Theme of all Scripture . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .	6	God and the War . . . . .	<i>James Boyd</i> . . . . .	366
Christ the Beloved . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . .	10	God's Chief Desire . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . .	67
Christ our Pattern . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> . . . . .	14	God's Ways in Relation to the Gentiles . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .	172
Christ our Sanctification . . . . .	<i>J. Green</i> . . . . .	17	Great High Priest, Our . . . . .		228
Christ made unto us Wisdom . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . .	20	<b>H</b>		
Christ our Resource . . . . .	<i>G. F. Edington</i> . . . . .	26	Habakkuk, The Song of . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . .	216
Christ our Passover . . . . .		43	Have Present Events any Significance? . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . .	94
Christ the Prince of Peace . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . .	28	He became Poor . . . . .		16
Christ the Builder of the Assembly . . . . .	<i>G. J. Stewart</i> . . . . .	70	Heavenly Calling and our Response to it, The . . . . .	<i>S. M. Anglin</i> . . . . .	134
Christ our Refuge . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . . . . .	80	Hope . . . . .		18
Christian in Relation to the World, The . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .	122	House of the Rechabites, The . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> . . . . .	291
Christianity is not Stoicism . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . .	196	<b>I</b>		
Christianity is not one big "Don't" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	259	"I have finished the Work" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	5
Collapse of Christendom, The . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> . . . . .	285	Intercommunion . . . . .	<i>Ed. Cross</i> . . . . .	52
Conformity to Christ . . . . .	<i>Ed. Whyte</i> . . . . .	306	Is the War Fulfilling Pro- phesy? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . .	381
Consolation . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> . . . . .	129	<b>J</b>		
Cross, the Crux, The . . . . .		19	John in Patmos . . . . .	<i>H. Nunnerley</i> . . . . .	
<b>D</b>					
Dark Days, The Use of . . . . .		19	A New Song . . . . .	"	59
"Day, The" . . . . .		47	Armageddon . . . . .	"	92
Day of Violence, A . . . . .	<i>J. C. Trench</i> . . . . .	349	Mystery. Babylon the Great . . . . .	"	113

	PAGE			PAGE
John in Patmos ( <i>contd.</i> ) . . . . .		<i>H. Nunmerley</i> . . . . .	R	
Heaven's Joy over Baby-		" . . . . . 144	Rainbow, The . . . . .	<i>J. Green</i> . . . . . 229
Heaven Opened . . . . .		" . . . . . 184	Rapture and the Appearing,	
The Doom of Satan . . . . .		" . . . . . 200	or Sovereignty and Re-	
All Things New . . . . .		" . . . . . 254	sponsibility, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 356
<b>K</b>			"Rejoice and be exceeding	
Keeping the Unity of the			glad" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 127
Spirit . . . . .		<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . . 326	Rendered Fruitless . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 143
Kingdoms of this World			Rest . . . . .	. . . . . 16
and War, The . . . . .		<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 44	Results of Ministry, The . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . . 97
<b>L</b>			Ridiculed, but True . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 189
Large and Rough Billows . . . . .			Roots and Fruit . . . . .	. . . . . 79
Liberty . . . . .		<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 106	<b>S</b>	
Light of Men, The . . . . .		<i>J. N. D.</i> . . . . . 42	Samson's Riddle . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i> . . . . . 363
Light for the Last Days . . . . .		<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 82, 108,	Shell and the Kernel, The . . . . .	<i>W. B. Westcott</i> . . . . . 217
		186, 210, 239, 268, 309, 378	Should our Faith be en-	
"Look Up!" . . . . .			tirely Centred in Christ? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 376
Lord's Supper and the			Signs of the Times, The . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 35
Traitor, The . . . . .		<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 66	Sin Offering, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 116
Lord's Way in the Relation-			"Sing" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 1
ships of Life, The . . . . .		<i>J. McBroom</i> . . . . . 335	Some Names and Titles	
Love that is Stronger than			of our Lord . . . . .	. . . . . 325
Death . . . . .			Some Points of Resem-	
Love that Suffered the			blance between the	
Sorrow and Shares the			Pentateuch of Moses	
Song . . . . .		<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 33	and the Psalms . . . . .	<i>A. W. Trench</i> . . . . . 154
<b>M</b>			Sovereignty and Responsi-	
Manifestation of Christ,			bility . . . . .	<i>Dr. Sa'eed</i> . . . . . 177
The . . . . .			Studies in the Psalms . . . . .	<i>C. E. H. Warren</i> 62, 85,
Minor Fissures and Major			126, 146, 182, 207, 281, 315, 346, 373	
Convulsions . . . . .		<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 104	Subjection of Will . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 170
Moses and the Critics . . . . .		<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 73	Supplications, Prayers, etc. . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 148
"My Well-beloved Epæ-			<b>T</b>	
netus" . . . . .		<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 361	Tarry, or Sleep? . . . . .	<i>Northcote Deck</i> . . . . . 132
<b>N</b>			That Terrible Hour. . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 323
Need of Unity, The . . . . .		<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 180	These Testing Times . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 353
New Creation and Chris-			Things that Cannot be	
tian Unity . . . . .		<i>C. E. H. Warren</i> 55	Moved . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 48
<b>O</b>			Titus, the Epistle of. . . . .	<i>Ed. Cross</i> 167, 214,
On His Head were Many				242, 264, 312, 331
Crowns . . . . .		<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . . 272	"Together-ness" of God's	
Oneness . . . . .		<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 76	Family . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 65
Oneness . . . . .		<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 141	Transforming Effect of	
Outlook, The. . . . .		<i>Hamilton Smith</i> 236	Beholding the Glory of	
Overwhelmed . . . . .		<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> 161	the Lord, The . . . . .	<i>C. E. H. Warren</i> 190
<b>P</b>			Triumphant Three, The . . . . .	<i>Inglis Fleming</i> . . . . . 175
Paul's Optimism . . . . .		<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> 355	<b>U</b>	
Phebe, our Sister . . . . .		<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 328	Unity . . . . .	. . . . . 284
Power of Christ, The . . . . .			Unity, An Evil . . . . .	. . . . . 81
Practical Godliness . . . . .		<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 192	Unity and Peace . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 72
Pre-eminence . . . . .		<i>H. J. Vine</i> 303, 336	Unity not Uniformity . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 140
Propitiation . . . . .		<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . . 248	<b>W</b>	
Psalms, Hymns, and			Wanted, a Man . . . . .	<i>J. C. Trench</i> . . . . . 88
Spiritual Songs . . . . .		<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 105	Water and Blood . . . . .	<i>J. Green</i> . . . . . 57



	PAGE		PAGE
"Well" and the "Rain,"		Wise shall understand,	
The . . . . . <i>T. Oliver</i>	257	The . . . . . <i>J. N. Savage</i>	219
What we should seek after	158	Words of Spirit and Life . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	245, 287
Why does not God inter-		Word of the Lord, The . . . . .	79
vene? . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193	Word to the Weary, A . . . . . <i>J. W. Smith</i>	295

## ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS—

	PAGE		PAGE
Character of the Commission to the Dis-		Melchizedec and Abraham . . . . .	159
ciples in Matthew, The . . . . .	383	Plagues in Egypt, The . . . . .	64
Holy Spirit before Pentecost, The . . . . .	64	Prayer Taught by the Lord to His Dis-	
God and "the Powers that be" . . . . .	318	ciples, The . . . . .	287
God's work subsequent to the catching up		Prayers of the Saints, The . . . . .	320
of the Church . . . . .	256	Prodigal, The . . . . .	352
Gospel of the Grace of God, The . . . . .	223	Service and Fellowship . . . . .	159
King who regards not God, The . . . . .	319	Sowing and Reaping . . . . .	288
Lord's coming <i>for</i> and <i>with</i> His Saints,		Spirit of God, The . . . . .	223
The . . . . .	256	Was the Apostle Paul Inconsistent? . . . . .	224
Love of God, The . . . . .	159	Will the War further the Kingdom of God? . . . . .	286

## POETRY—

	PAGE		PAGE
All Things are Yours . . . . .	322	Jesus Only . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	96
Atheist, The . . . . .	348	Jesus Shall Reign . . . . . <i>J. W. McC.</i>	253
"Behold, I Stand at the		King of Kings . . . . . <i>A. Thompson</i>	149
Door" . . . . . <i>T. B. Baines</i>	24	Not Afraid of Evil Tid-	
Bread of Life, The . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	197	ings . . . . . <i>F. S. Soole</i>	169
Bridegroom's Voice, The . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	317	Pre-eminent One, The . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	302
Burden of Dumah, The . . . . .	267	Prospect, Our . . . . .	130
Confident . . . . . <i>W. L. Hartley</i>	103	Salvation's Song . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	32
Glories of the Saviour, The . . . . . <i>M. R.</i>	41		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

EIGHTH ANNUAL VOLUME  
(1916)

---

“And Jesus answered him, saying, IT IS WRITTEN, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God” (Luke 4. 4).

---

“These were more noble than those of Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily, whether those things were so” (Acts 17. 11).

---

Published at 12 Paternoster Row, London, E.C.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
A			
Able to Save . . . . .	123	Corn of Canaan, The . . . . .	14
About Angels. . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> 146, 216	Creator with His Creature, The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 247
Abide with Me (Poetry) . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 67	Cry for Peace, A (Poetry) . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 1
Anna, A Prophetess . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 59	D	
Are the Anglo-Saxons the Lost Ten Tribes . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . . 52	Deity of Christ, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 185
Assembly of God, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 160	Difficulties of a Missionary . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> 229
Attractive Power of Christ, The . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 34	Disputation . . . . .	. . . . . 143
B			
Be Careful for Nothing . . . . .	<i>J. N. D.</i> . . . . . 173	Dissension and Dissolution . . . . .	. . . . . 69
Before Abraham was, I am . . . . .	<i>J. N. D.</i> . . . . . 244	Do We Realise? . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i> . . . . . 3
Bonds of Unity . . . . .	. . . . . 250	E	
Brethren Dwelling To- gether in Unity . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 44	Edification and Education . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 177
Bridal Affection and Bro- therly Love . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 68	Estimative Faculty, The . . . . .	<i>Rutherford</i> . . . . . 179
Buying and Selling. . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 93	Everlasting Father, The . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i> . . . . . 78
C			
Call to Prayer . . . . .	. . . . . 2	F	
Cause of Discord, A . . . . .	. . . . . 80	Faith or Something Else? The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 81
Cause of Much Murmur- ing, The . . . . .	. . . . . 83	"Father's Bosom, The" . . . . .	<i>J. G. B.</i> . . . . . 259
Chiefest among Ten Thou- sand, The . . . . .	<i>Rutherford</i> . . . . . 187	Father's Glorified, The (Poetry) . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 215
Christ, Who is Our Life . . . . .	<i>James Green</i> . . . . . 90	Fellowship, Our . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 262
Christ, The . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i> 106, 132, 198	First Recorded Prayer Meeting in Europe . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 114
Christ, In . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 285	"First" and "After" . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . . 116
Christian Ministry, The . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> 237, 270	Forgiving One Another . . . . .	. . . . . 64
Christian Fellowship . . . . .	. . . . . 140	"For the Sake of the Name" . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 308
Comments and Communications ( <i>Editor</i> ):—		From the Form of God to the Form of a Servant . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> 281
The Gospel to the Soldiers . . . . .	. . . . . 28	G	
The Unprofitable Prayer Meeting . . . . .	. . . . . 29, 60	God and the Word of His Grace . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 188
The Need for Labourers . . . . .	. . . . . 87	God Revealed . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 310
What is Idolatry? . . . . .	. . . . . 88	Grace of the Lord, The . . . . .	. . . . . 80
Is the Truth or the Effects of it the Standard? . . . . .	. . . . . 235, 328	H	
Contradiction of Sin- ners, The" . . . . .	<i>J. A. Trench</i> . . . . . 191	Hand of God, The . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 166
		Heavenly Light . . . . .	. . . . . 21
		"He that hath an Ear" . . . . .	. . . . . 163

# Scripture Truth.

	PAGE			PAGE
"He Leadeth Me" . . . . .	234	<i>J. J. Anning</i>	O	
He made Himself of no Reputation . . . . .	276	<i>J. N. D.</i>	Old Men Weeping and the People Shouting for Joy	317
"He was Numbered with Transgressors" . . . . .	240	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	Oneness or Uniformity . . . . .	300
Help in Trouble . . . . .	33	<i>E. Cross</i>	Order of the Pauline Epistles, The . . . . .	141
Higher Criticism in the Mission Field . . . . .	36	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	P	
"His Desire is Toward Me" . . . . .	5	<i>H. Smith</i>	Power of the Word, The . . . . .	280
How the Worst Sinner was Converted . . . . .	167	<i>J. Davies</i>	Prayers for Spain . . . . .	24
I			Preacher of Righteousness Ensnared, A . . . . .	221
Interesting Instance of God's Work, An . . . . .	131		Preacher in Search of a Text, The . . . . .	246
Is it Possible to be Without Anxiety? . . . . .	161	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	Preciousness of Christ, The . . . . .	35
J			Pre-eminence of Jesus, The (Poetry) . . . . .	129
"Jesus the Son of God" . . . . .	104	<i>J. W. Smith</i>	Precious Stones of Scripture . . . . .	213
Justified . . . . .	77		Press On . . . . .	83
K			Prophet, The, Jeremiah . . . . .	112, 138, 180, 203, 224, 251, 275, 293
Kingdom that Cannot be Moved, A . . . . .	18	<i>J. W. Smith</i>	Profitable Prayer Meeting, The . . . . .	96
L			Psalms, Studies in the . . . . .	25, 48, 94, 124, 154, 183, 205, 226, 274, 301, 327
Lessons from the Tabernacle . . . . .	19, 43, 84, 126, 142, 201, 222, 245, 272, 288, 314	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	Q	
Life of Faith, The . . . . .	264		"Quit you like Men" . . . . .	65
Lord the Spirit, The . . . . .	61	<i>J. N. D.</i>	R	
Lord's Coming, The . . . . .	296	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	Reconciliation . . . . .	148
Lord and the Scriptures, The . . . . .	50		Redemption . . . . .	209
M			Regions Beyond, The . . . . .	8
Man of God, The . . . . .	174	<i>J. Boyd</i>	Reveille (Poetry) . . . . .	51
Manner of Christ's Service, The . . . . .	307	<i>J. McCulloch</i>	Reminiscences of an Old Soldier . . . . .	110
"Me," "Me" . . . . .	75	<i>Ralph Erskine</i>	Russia's Place in the Near East . . . . .	168
Model Christian Couple, The . . . . .	70	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	S	
"My Infirmary" — His Wonders . . . . .	135		Signs of the Night . . . . .	325
"My Way Hidden" . . . . .	178	<i>J. W. Smith</i>	Similitudes of the Kingdom . . . . .	120, 144, 181, 206, 253, 260, 290, 322
My Soul Waiteth upon God . . . . .	257	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	Song of Hope, A (Poetry) . . . . .	51
My Soul Waiteth upon God (Poetry) . . . . .	273	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	Star of the Morning, The . . . . .	109
N			Strike Only on the Box . . . . .	130
New Man, The . . . . .	50		T	
"No" to the World, "Yes" to God . . . . .	114	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	Talk about Difficulties, The . . . . .	42
			To "All who Love the Lord Jesus" . . . . .	2

	PAGE		PAGE
Truth or its Effects? The	40	Esau's Birth right . . . . .	159
Two Pentateuchs, The . . . . .	170	Exodus 12. 8, 9, and John 6. 53 . . . . .	128
Twofold Exodus, A . . . . .	193	Fate of Those who Die - Impenitent, The . . . . .	157
U			
Ups and Downs of Life, The . . . . .	22	Fulfilling all Righteous- ness . . . . .	32
W			
Waiting to be Called Up . . . . .	176	"Gathered in, or unto the Name of the Lord" . . . . .	128
Way Home, The . . . . .	302	"Greater Love hath no Man than This" . . . . .	255
Way of the Lord, The . . . . .	265	Lord's Supper and Wor- ship, The . . . . .	279
Way of Deliverance, The . . . . .	242	Matthew 18. 19. 20. . . . .	277
What is the Cross? . . . . .	228	May the Lord come at any moment? . . . . .	32
When He Cometh Home . . . . .	305	Meetings for Prayer . . . . .	277
"Where Two or Three" . . . . .	118	Prayers of the Saints . . . . .	156
Who is He? . . . . .	99	Reconciliation of All Things, The . . . . .	207
Why? . . . . .	233	References to the Sword in the Gospels . . . . .	30
Why Believers Suffer . . . . .	266	Restitution of All Things The . . . . .	208
"Woman, Why Weapest Thou?" . . . . .	97	Separation from Evil and Service . . . . .	32
Years that the Locust has Eaten, The . . . . .	11	Spirits in Prison, The . . . . .	158
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS ( <i>Editor</i> ):—			
Assembly and Fellow- ship, The . . . . .	277	"Some to Everlasting Life, and Some to Shame," etc. . . . .	256
Baptized for the Dead . . . . .	207	Subjection to the Higher Powers . . . . .	184
Christ Made Sin for Us . . . . .	254	Saviour of All Men, The . . . . .	206
Christian and the Social Welfare of Men, The . . . . .	31	2 Thessalonians 2. 10-12 . . . . .	159
Church and the Tribula- tion, The . . . . .	63	Time of the Dead that they should be Judged, The . . . . .	208
Communion of Saints . . . . .	156	War with the Saints . . . . .	63
Death . . . . .	159	Work Completed until the Day of Jesus Christ . . . . .	157
Do the Scriptures hold out any hope of Salva- tion in another age for those who have re- jected Christ in this? . . . . .	256		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

NINTH ANNUAL VOLUME

1917)

---

“ All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness : that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works ”

(2 Timothy 3. 16, 17).

---

Published at 19 Ivy Lane, London, E.C. 4

# INDEX

## A

	PAGE
"Abide with us, for it is towards evening" . . . <i>Northcote Deck</i> . . .	120
All-pervading Goodness of the Throne of God . . . <i>C. E. H. Warren</i> . . .	272
"And to exalt the Lamb" . . . <i>F. B. Hole</i> . . .	8
Assembling Yourselves Together . . . . . <i>L. A. Westcott</i> . . .	206
Assembly in Building, The . . . <i>G. J. Stewart</i> . . .	103

## B

Bitterness and Joy . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	129
<i>Bless the Lord! or Lest we forget</i> . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i> . . .	115
Blessing of the Lowly, The . . . . .	156
Body and Blood of Christ, The . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i> . . .	261
Bright Old Age, A . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i> . . .	78

## C

"Carest Thou Not?" . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	81
Christian and the High Cost of Living . . . <i>C. Knapp</i> . . .	208
Church and its Glory, The . . . <i>J. N. D.</i> . . .	202
<i>Come and See</i> . . . <i>J. Boyd</i> . . .	37
"Come! Come!" . . . <i>W. T. P. Wolston</i> . . .	186
"Come unto Me" . . . <i>W. B. Dick</i> . . .	270
"Comfort Ye My People" . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	121
<i>Confidence</i> . . . <i>J. Boyd</i> . . .	77
Counting Your Blessings . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i> . . .	232

## D

Declension and Restoration . . . <i>T. Oliver</i> . . .	52
Devotion to Christ . . . <i>J. Wilson Smith</i> . . .	249
Division and the Energy of the Holy Spirit . . . <i>J. Wilson Smith</i> . . .	200
Doctrine and Practice . . . <i>William Barker</i> . . .	167

## E

Effect of Prayer . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	185
Endurance of Job and the End of the Lord . . . <i>W. H. Westcott</i> . . .	82
Epistle of Christ, The . . . <i>J. N. Darby</i> . . .	265

## F

	PAGE
Fame of the Lord, The . . . <i>J. McBroom</i> . . .	57
Father's House, The . . . <i>W. B. Dick</i> . . .	2
Fear of the Lord, The . . . <i>F. B. Hole</i> . . .	48
Feasts of the Lord . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	148, 172, 193, 217
Feet Washing . . . <i>J. Green</i> . . .	200
First and Second Prophecies . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	53
Followers of Paul . . . <i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . .	251
Fons Puellarum and its Lesson, The . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i> . . .	274
For Days of Trial . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	40
Forgiveness . . . <i>James Green</i> . . .	294
Forgiving Yourselves . . . <i>T. Oliver</i> . . .	192

## G

Glories of the Head, The . . . <i>C. E. H. Warren</i> . . .	112
Glorious Gospel, The . . . . .	125
Glory in the Church by Christ Jesus . . . <i>James Green</i> . . .	21
God—His Counsels—His Ways . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i> . . .	85
<i>God is Love</i> . . . <i>J. Boyd</i> . . .	122
Godhead of our Lord Jesus, The . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i> . . .	135
God's Mercy and Man's Inhumanity . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	158
Good and Right Way, The . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . .	201
Grace of the Head, The . . . <i>C. E. H. Warren</i> . . .	99
Great Example, Our . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i> . . .	33

## H

Have the Heathen a Second Chance . . . . .	42
" <i>He hath done all things well</i> ". . . . .	291
" <i>He that hath an ear</i> " . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i> . . .	191
He was Moved with Compassion . . . . . <i>C. Wolston</i> . . .	157

## I

"I have loved you" . . . <i>Inglis Fleming</i> . . .	203
"Impotent folk . . . waiting" (John 5. 3) . . . <i>Northcote Deck</i> . . .	280





	PAGE		PAGE
" <i>Thou art Worthy</i> " . . . . .	223	Children are . . . holy, Your (1 Cor. 7, 14) . . . . .	246
Three Great Confession Chapters, The . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> 62	Christian and Socialism, The . . . . .	246
Tract Distribution . . . . .	<i>H. St. John</i> 104	From such withdraw thyself . . . . .	245
Truth and Love . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> 123	Have the Heathen a Second Chance? . . . . .	145
Two Infallible Proofs . . . . .	<i>Northcote Deck</i> 71	Nicolaitanes, The . . . . .	188
W			
"We know" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 97	Old Testament Saints . . . . .	128
What Does It Matter? . . . . .	111	Old Testament Types of Christ . . . . .	245
What Follows Forgiveness? . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> 105	Reconciling the World . . . . .	189
" <i>What Seek Ye?</i> " . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> 36	Sanctified by the Word of God and Prayer . . . . .	246
What the Preacher Needs. . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i> 284	Should a Wicked Person be put away from Chris- tian Fellowship . . . . .	146
" <i>Where Dwellst Thou?</i> " . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> 36	The Lord's Coming and the Feast of Trumpets . . . . .	146
Who Brought the Chil- dren to Jesus? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 101	"Twice Dead" (Jude 12) . . . . .	128
Y			
Your Own Stedfastness . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> 205	Unleavened Bread and the Lord's Supper . . . . .	188
Z			
Zeal Recovered and Main- tained . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i> 283	When Shall We Rise to Meet the Lord? . . . . .	143
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS:—			
Are there Evangelists now? . . . . .	128	Who Will Be Taken when the Lord Comes? . . . . .	144

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

(1918).

## EDITORIAL

THIS is the tenth volume of "Scripture Truth." We could not have continued thus far but for the gracious help of the Lord, given, we believe, in response to much prayer on the part of our friends and brethren. All the failure and feebleness that has marked the effort has been ours; all the truth ministered, the comfort, edification and blessing given has come from the Lord.

In the second place we acknowledge with gratitude the free, ungrudging and invaluable co-operation of our beloved "fellow-helpers to the truth" (3 John 8), and "fellow-workers unto the Kingdom of God" (Col. 4. II). Many of those who were foremost to help at the Magazine's inception are with the Lord, and rest from their labours; but for the encouragement of those who are still active here below, we wish to say that we continually receive from all parts of the world letters of thankfulness for help and comfort received through our pages. It is an immense privilege to have any part in the blessing and edification of Christ's church on earth, so dearly loved by Him. May this be still our only motive in continuing these labours.

---

PUBLISHED AT

19 IVY LANE, LONDON, E.C. 4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>			
A Little While . . . . .	64	Floods Have Lifted up their Waves, The . . . . .	1
Answers to Corre- spondents . . . . .	81	Gospel and the World, The . . . . .	74
Are We Responding? "As Pants the Hart" . . . . .	99 200	Held up on the Waves . . . . .	2
<b>B</b>			
"Because——" . . . . .	42	Not of the World . . . . .	75
Begin at Christ's Circle . . . . .	221	That Blessed Hope . . . . .	73
Behold the Bridegroom . . . . .	98	Effect of Sorrow, The . . . . .	161
Bringing the King Back . . . . .	49	End of the Wrest- ling, The . . . . .	265
By Still Waters . . . . .	121	Eternal Love of God, The . . . . .	77
<b>C</b>			
Casting All your Care upon Him . . . . .	193	<b>F</b>	
Come, Labour On . . . . .	201	Faithful Witnesses . . . . .	267
Come to the Fountain . . . . .	248	Fear of the Lord, The . . . . .	67
Comfort in Sorrow . . . . .	26	Few Practical Thoughts on the Church of God, A . . . . .	209, 231
"Coming of the Kingdom draweth nigh, The" . . . . .	105	Flock of God, The . . . . .	9
Correspondence . . . . .	70	Four Administrations . . . . .	205
Corsica or Galilee? . . . . .	265	<b>G</b>	
<b>D</b>			
Desirableness of a Man, The . . . . .	180	"Give ye them to eat" . . . . .	57
Devoted Servant, The . . . . .	94	God Robbed of His Due . . . . .	247
Devotion to Christ . . . . .	7	God's House . . . . .	91
Diligence of the Lord Jesus and the Devo- tion of Women . . . . .	181	God's Panoply . . . . .	153, 208
<b>E</b>			
Editorials:—		God's Voice to the Nations . . . . .	63
Concerning them that are Asleep . . . . .	3	Great Sacrifice . . . . .	5
<b>H</b>			
		Head of the Body, the Assembly, The . . . . .	283
		Heavenly Family, The . . . . .	268
		Heavenly One, The . . . . .	257
		House of God, The . . . . .	271

# Scripture Truth

V

		PAGE			PAGE
I			Bright Morning Star,		
Instances of Answered			The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	276
Prayer for Children		24	Fateful Hour, The .	<i>W. B. Westcott</i>	106
Is God to Blame ? .	<i>J. T. Mawson.</i>	40	Faith of Jesus, The	<i>Anon.</i>	188
J			Grace of Our Lord		
Jesus: the Doer of			Jesus Christ, The	<i>A. Stevenson</i>	169
God's Will . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	6	" In His Hands " .	<i>A. Stevenson</i>	241
" Jesus Wept " . . .	<i>W.P.T. Wolston</i>	99	Home . . . . .		141
Jerusalem . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	44, 51, 92, 119, 151, 229	King in His Beauty,		
Jewish Hopes as Ex-			The . . . . .	<i>A. Stevenson</i>	242
pressed in their			Lord Himself Shall		
Liturgy . . . . .		72	Descend, The . . .	<i>Ed. Whyte</i>	4
Judged by Sunlight .	<i>Ba Han</i>	118	Our Hope . . . . .		121
L			Patience . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	259
League of Nations . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	101	Song of the Kingdom,		
League of Nations and			A . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	132
the Smaller Nation-			Song of the Son of		
alities . . . . .		144	Man, A . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	193
Lessons that Christians			Victory of the Lamb		5
May Learn from the			What Thinkest Thou		
War . . . . .	<i>W. B. Westcott</i>	125, 240	of Christ ? . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	56
Living in God's			Prayer at This Time .		170
Thoughts . . . . .	<i>D. R. Huntly</i>	62	Present Effects of the		
" Lo, we heard of it in			Blessed Hope . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	145
Ephratah " . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	280	Put to Sleep through		
Love in Redemption .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	34	Jesus . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i>	61
M			R		
Midnight Cry, The . .	<i>G. F. Edington</i>	97	Re-digging the Wells .	<i>Northcote Deck</i>	244
Modern Blasphemies .	<i>J. T. Mawson.</i>	186	Renewed Commission,		
O			The . . . . .		13
" Of God in Christ			Resurrection . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	79
Jesus " . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	134	Revival . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i>	82
One Mind in the Lord	<i>T. Oliver</i>	246	S		
Our Lord's Second Ad-			Salonika Campaign, The	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	29
vent . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	189	Savour of Christ, or of		
P			Man, A . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i>	277
Papers on Prophecy . .	<i>J. T. Mawson.</i>	20	Secret of Progress and		
Path of God's Pleasure,			Power . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	83
The . . . . .	<i>Inglis Fleming</i>	214	Seven Great Blessings	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	183
Paul's Farewell to the			Singing . . . . .	<i>A. E. Phare</i>	222
Elders of Ephesus .	<i>C.E.H. Warren</i>	58	Slave to My Body, A .		247
Phases of Repentance	<i>T. Oliver</i>	133	Song of Songs, The	<i>H. Smith</i>	113, 126, 162, 170, 224, 262, 274
Poetry :—			Spikenard . . . . .	<i>Charles Moore.</i>	203
A little While . . .		77	Spirit of Christ, The	<i>W.H. Westcott</i>	17, 36, 86, 107, 138, 165
			Spiritual Rheumatism	<i>T. Oliver</i>	117
			" Stone cut out without		
			Hands, The " . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson.</i>	227



# Scripture Truth

Eleventh Annual Volume  
1919

“Thy Word is Truth.”

PUBLISHED AT  
5 ROSE STREET, PATERNOSTER SQUARE  
LONDON, E.C. 4

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS:—		A Letter on Prayer . . . . .	<i>F. L. Harris</i> . . . . . 239
Children and the Age of Responsibility . . . . .	119	Christ or Mohammed? . . . . .	<i>S. Elwin Aziz</i> . . . . . 214
Fasting . . . . .	117	Is Faith the Ground of Our Peace or the Cause of Our Blessing? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 130
His Inheritance in the Saints (Eph. 1. 18) . . . . .	24	The Administration of the Mystery . . . . .	<i>C. E. H. Warren</i> . . . . . 131
On Keeping the Sabbath . . . . .	72	The Lack of Zeal on the Part of Christian Young Men . . . . .	<i>J. D. and J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 245
The Bones of Joseph . . . . .	72	The Sufferings of Christ for Sin . . . . .	<i>C. E. H. Warren</i> . . . . . 132
The Epistles of Christ . . . . .	216	The Sufferings of Christ for Sin . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 133
The Great Multitude before the Lamb . . . . .	216	EDITORIAL NOTES:—	
The Hope of His Calling (Eph. 1. 18) . . . . .	24	Grace be unto you, and Peace . . . . .	1
The Last Day (John 6.). The Day (Heb. 10.) . . . . .	216	Modern Blasphemies . . . . .	129
The Marriage Supper of the Lamb . . . . .	215	Prayer and Thanksgiving . . . . .	97
“Them that Know not God” (2 Thess. 1. 8) . . . . .	24	Shall We Know Our Children in Heaven? . . . . .	98
“Them that Sleep in Jesus” (1 Thess. 4. 14) . . . . .	24	The Authority of the Word . . . . .	169
The Prayer of Faith shall Heal the Sick . . . . .	120	The Need of Revival . . . . .	4
The Prince of this World Cast Out . . . . .	167	“The New Revelation (Spiritism)” . . . . .	97
The World . . . . .	168	The Present Need . . . . .	25
The World in Revolt . . . . .	192	The Spirit of Grace and Supplication . . . . .	5
“They had been with Jesus” (Acts 4. 13) . . . . .	119	Wake Up, thou that Sleepest . . . . .	4
What is Righteousness . . . . .	215	EXPOSITORY:—	
“Work out your own Salvation” (Phil. 2) . . . . .	264	God Making Himself Known . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 44
Wrestling against Principalities and Powers . . . . .	214	Love of the Brethren, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> III, 134, 146
CORRESPONDENCE:—			
A Letter from One Young Christian to Another . . . . .	<i>E. A. P.</i> . . . . . 22		
A Letter on Higher Criticism . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 213		

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
Remarks on Paul's Gospel . . . . .	<i>E. Cross</i>	56, 77, 101, 154, 203, 224	
Song of Songs . . . . .	<i>Hamilton Smith</i>	20, 69, 89, 115, 137, 157, 186, 210, 227	
The Glad Tidings of God . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	50, 92, 105, 163, 188, 235, 250	
The Promise of the Father . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i>	. . . . . 217	
GENERAL :—			
All-Sufficient One, The	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	2	
"A Little While"	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	. . . . . 53	
Appendix to the Book of Acts . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i>	. . . . . 259	
Barabbas . . . . .	<i>Ba Han</i>	. . . . . 240	
"Be filled with the Spirit" . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	. . . . . 30	
Bible in Every Hand, A Church, The, What is it? . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	. . . . . 277	
Colossians 2. . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	82	
Conditions of Blessing.	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	. . . . . 248	
Cross of Christ, The . . . . .		. . . . . 13	
Deity of Our Lord . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 265	
Door of Hope, A . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	. . . . . 36	
Dove and Olive Branch, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 193	
Eternal Punishment . . . . .	<i>C. Knapp</i>	. . . . .	
"Fear not ye" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 242	
From Mahommed to Christ . . . . .	<i>S. Elwin Aziz</i>	. . . . . 229	
From Man's Wretchedness to God's Greatness . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	. . . . . 74	
From Sorrow to Song . . . . .		. . . . . 226	
Gathering together according to the Word . . . . .	<i>J. F. English</i>	. . . . . 256	
Gift of the Spirit, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	. . . . . 246	
God Our Refuge and Strength . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	. . . . . 140	
God's Aged Pilgrims . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	. . . . . 125	
God's Faithfulness . . . . .		. . . . . 9	
God the Blessor . . . . .	<i>Inglis Fleming</i>	. . . . . 183	
Gospel Testimony—Its Place . . . . .	<i>S. L. Jacob</i>	. . . . . 34	
Governments and God. . . . .	<i>J. N. D.</i>	. . . . . 264	
Grave Indictment, A . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	. . . . . 65	
Greatest Lack as Christians, Our . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	. . . . . 48	
Growing unto Salvation	<i>T. Oliver</i>	. . . . . 54	
Heavenly Life, The . . . . .	<i>James Green</i>	. . . . . 67	
He Looked—We Look	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	. . . . . 8	
Himself . . . . .		. . . . . 15	
Holding Fast the Faithful Word . . . . .		. . . . . 260	
How to Serve the Lord	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	. . . . . 123	
Hymns at the Lord's Supper . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	. . . . . 271	
"I come quickly" . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	. . . . . 14	
Just Chilled Down . . . . .		. . . . . 6	
"Land that I espied, A" . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	. . . . . 152	
Life in Five Layers . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	. . . . . 38	
Moral Elevation . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>		
Never Man Spake Like This Man . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	. . . . . 145	
New Revelation, The . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	. . . . . 88	
"No Divisions Among You" . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	. . . . . 172	
Old Gospel and New Conditions, The . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	. . . . . 16	
One Sinner that Repenteth . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 73	
Peace . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	. . . . . 62	
People's Rights . . . . .	<i>F. W. Grant</i>	. . . . . 43	
Place of Rest, The . . . . .		. . . . . 254	
Preacher, The . . . . .	<i>J. Wilson Smith</i>	. . . . . 103	
Renewal . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	. . . . . 268	
Revival of Prayer, The . . . . .		. . . . . 10	
Revival, The Way of . . . . .	<i>James Green</i>	. . . . . 175	
Righteousness . . . . .	<i>James Green</i>	. . . . . 255	
Righteousness, Peace, Joy . . . . .		. . . . . 275	
Sell Your Garment and Buy a Sword . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 218	
Seraiah, the Man of Rest . . . . .	<i>C. Knapp</i>	. . . . . 231	
Service for All . . . . .	<i>W. B. Westcott</i>	. . . . . 27	
Seven Words for the Last Days . . . . .	<i>James Green</i>	. . . . . 28	
Silent unto God . . . . .	<i>H. H. D.</i>	. . . . . 138	
Spirit's Work, The . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i>	. . . . . 19	
Spiritual Prosperity . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	. . . . . 96	
Studies in Preaching . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 148, 176, 206, 258	
"Thou art Lukewarm" . . . . .		. . . . . 7	
True Grace of God, The	<i>J. N. D.</i>	. . . . . 198	
Uttermost Part of the Earth, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	. . . . . 260	
"When the Hour was Come" . . . . .		. . . . . 13	
Wisdom, Love and Power . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	. . . . . 173	



# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
Why Tarry the Wheels of His Chariot . . . <i>H. P. Barker</i>	58	The Shout of the Lord and Voice of the Arch- angel . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	23
<b>PROPHETIC SUBJECTS:—</b>			
A Great Wonder in Heaven . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	23		
Jerusalem and its Royal Owner . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i> , 180, 201, 221			
The New Jerusalem . . . . . 79, 109, 142, 159			
The Parable of the Marriage of the King's Son . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	42		
<b>POETRY:—</b>			
God was in Christ . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	87		
Praise . . . . . <i>R. Willoughby</i>	19		
Things to Come . . . . .	33		
The Good Shepherd . . . . . <i>W. Galloway</i>	64		
The House of the Lord . . . . .	241		
The Morning Star . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	234		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

VOLUME XII. 1920

---

“Do not My words do good  
to him that walketh up-  
rightly?”—*Micah 2. 7.*

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

A	PAGE	C	PAGE
Accuracy of Biblical Science, The . . . <i>T. Oliver</i>	241	Call to Remembrance . . . . .	78
<b>ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :—</b>			
The Blood of Jesus (1 John 1. 7) . . . . .	48	Christ Our Life . . . . . <i>J. W. Smith</i>	145
Temptation (James 1. 2, 14) . . . . .	70	Christ and His Approval . . . . . <i>J. N. D.</i>	181
“Ceased from Sin” (1 Pet. 4. 2) . . . . .	70	Christ and His Assembly . . . . .	201
The Unjust Steward (Luke 16) . . . . .	70	Christian Fellowship . . . . . <i>H. Nunnerley</i>	196
No Scripture of Private Interpretation (2 Pet. 1. 20) . . . . .	71	Coming of the Lord Jesus, The . . . . . <i>J. Green</i>	186
“Tarry one for another” (1 Cor. 11. 33) . . . . .	96	Confidence in God . . . . . <i>Edward Cross</i>	63
Blasphemy Against the Holy Ghost . . . . .	120	Confidence (poetry). . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	129
Do Children Survive Death? . . . . .	120	Crowns . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	18
Children and Cinema Shows . . . . .	120	<b>D</b>	
The Meal and the Leaven (Luke 13. 18-21) . . . . .	140	David's Mighty Men . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	204, 259
Why do Wicked Men Prosper? . . . . .	191	Day, That . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	202
Ecclesiastes 7. 15-18 . . . . .	215	Days of Difficulty . . . . . <i>J. N. D.</i>	214
Should Unleavened Bread be Used at the Lord's Supper? . . . . .	215	Death and Life . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	225
Was the Early Church Saturated with Spiritism? . . . . .	238	Democracy in the Light of Scripture . . . . . <i>F. B. Hole</i>	108
The Lord's Table and Supper (1 Cor. 10. 11) . . . . .	238	Divination. — Ancient Spiritism . . . . .	157
The Judgement of the Living Nations . . . . .	263	Dock or Witness Box . . . . .	29
Baptism in the Name of the Lord Jesus . . . . .	264	Does God Dwell in a Ruined House? . . . . . <i>E. Cross</i>	104
Are You a Soul Winner? <i>H. P. Barker</i>	15	<b>E</b>	
<b>B</b>			
“Be Careful for Nothing” . . . . .	97	Easy Yoke, The . . . . . <i>A. E. Walker</i>	189
<b>C</b>			
<b>EDITORIAL NOTES :—</b>			
The Exaltation of Christ and Christian Unity . . . . . 1			
The Spirit's Mission . . . . . 25			
Service, Fellowship, Prayer . . . . . 49			
The Need of this Day. . . . . 169			
<b>ELIJAH</b> . . . . . <i>Hamilton Smith</i>			
The Message from the Lord . . . . . 7			
The Brook that Dried Up . . . . . 37			
The Widow's Home . . . . . 65			
The Governor of the King's House . . . . . 81			
Carmel, Fire . . . . . 116			
Carmel, Rain . . . . . 141			
Jezebel . . . . . 154			
Horeb . . . . . 179			
Ahaziah . . . . . 211			

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
Jordan, The Chariot of Fire . . . . .	254	Why Should Men Suffer for Sins ? . . . . .	137
F		To Whom Should Prayer be Addressed ? . . . . .	138
Failure, Our . . . . . <i>J. N. D.</i>	127	Should Women Pray in the Assembly ? . . . . .	139
Fellowships Not Approved of God . . . . . <i>H. Nunnerley.</i>	217	The Sins of God's People in Old Testament Times . . . . .	165
Fervent Prayer . . . . .	249	The Temptation of the Lord . . . . .	166
Friend of Sinners, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	76	Could Adam Have Resisted the Devil ? . . . . .	167
G		The Jews in Jerusalem . . . . .	216
GOD'S GOVERNMENT:—		Is it Possible to Sin Away one's Day of Grace ? . . . . .	239
Can We Understand It ? . . . . .	33	The Kingdom of Heaven . . . . .	239
The Usual View . . . . .	68	Lord's Coming, The . . . . . <i>J. N. D.</i>	224
The Debate and Its Conclusions . . . . .	84	Lord's Supper, The . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	232
Preparing the Way for Christ . . . . .	112	Lord's Work, The . . . . . <i>W. H. Westcott</i>	233
The Supra-mundane Question . . . . .	152	Lovers . . . . . <i>I. Fleming</i>	222
God's Workmanship . . . . .	177	Love of Christ for His Church, The . . . . . <i>J. N. D.</i>	38
The End of the Lord . . . . .	208	M	
God's Temple . . . . . <i>J. W. Smith</i>	245	"Make Straight Paths for Your Feet" . . . . .	32
God's University . . . . . <i>T. Oliver</i>	86	Mandate in Jerusalem . . . . .	164
Gog and Magog . . . . . <i>C. Knapp</i>	273	"Master" . . . . . <i>C. Knapp</i>	87
Good Conversation . . . . .	98	Mystery of the Gospel, The . . . . . <i>J. Boyd</i>	10, 41, 59, 90, 100, 126, 158, 182
"Glue Together" . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	242	N	
Grace . . . . . <i>Edward Cross</i>	27	Notes for Preachers . . . . .	9, 62, 89, 128, 175, 224, 248, 282
H		O	
Haven or Home . . . . . <i>H. A. Woolley</i>	176	Obedience and Power . . . . . <i>J. N. D.</i>	92
Hearsay . . . . .	55	P	
"He said, 'Go'" . . . . . <i>W. B. Dick</i>	192	Palestine Settlement, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	143
Heaven . . . . .	74	Pilgrim Psalm, The . . . . .	17
"Hitherto hath the Lord helped us" . . . . .	97	Place for Self, The . . . . . <i>J. W. Smith</i>	75
"Hold Thou me up" . . . . .	99	Power from on High . . . . . <i>T. Oliver</i>	22
How to Save Others . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	283	Power of the Word, The . . . . .	240
I		Psalm 119 . . . . . <i>J. W. Smith</i>	115
"I am going to Him" . . . . . <i>W. B. Dick</i>	246	R	
"In Christ Jesus" . . . . . <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	270	Resurrection Proved . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	184
Is the Lord's Hand Shortened ? . . . . . <i>J. W. Smith</i>	170	S	
K		Service Flowing from Fellowship . . . . .	58
Kingdom of Heaven, The . . . . . <i>F. B. Hole</i>	160	Seven Indispensable Prayers . . . . . <i>H. A. W.</i>	237
L		Second Established, The . . . . . <i>F. B. Hole</i>	93
Last Words . . . . . <i>W. T.</i>	14	Separation or Compromise . . . . . <i>F. W. G.</i>	190
Last Will of the Lord, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	265	Son of God Loved Me, The . . . . . <i>H. J. Vine</i>	79
Law of the Lord . . . . . <i>C. Knapp</i>	44		
"Let him deny himself" . . . . .	55		
Light and Truth, The . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	52		
Life After Death . . . . . <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	121		
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR:—			
Is God Responsible for Men's Sins ? . . . . .	137		

	PAGE		PAGE
Song of Deborah, The . . . . .	<i>C. Knapp</i> . . . . .	Tried Gold . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . .
Spiritism . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . .	Tribulation Teaches . . . . .	253
Studies in Preaching . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
	39, 168	U	
Sufferings of Christ . . . . .	. . . . .	Unity . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . .
Suffering Saints . . . . .	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .		251
Supposing . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . .	W	
	30, 56	Way to Help, The . . . . .	214
T		Way of Faith, The . . . . .	<i>S. Scott</i> . . . . .
"They that are Christ's" . . . . .	. . . . .	"Weep not for Me" . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . .
Think! . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . .	Why Should We Pray . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . .
Thoughts on the Lord's		Word of God, The . . . . .	210
Supper . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . .		
Time is Short . . . . .	. . . . .	Z	
	73	Zionism and the Jews . . . . .	72

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

VOLUME XIII. 1921

---

“Thy Word was unto me the  
joy and rejoicing of mine  
heart.”—*Jer. 15. 16.*

---

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

---

# INDEX

A	PAGE		PAGE
Advent of Christ, The . . . . .	121	" Add to your faith virtue " (2 Pet. 1. 5-7) . . . . .	191
" All Scripture is Inspired of God " . . . . .	110	Answers to Questions on 1 Timothy 4. . . . .	191
All Things are Ours . . . . .	248	What will be the Posi- tion and Occupation of the Church During the Millennium . . . . .	215
" All-variegated Wisdom of God, The " . . . . .	57	Matthew 18. 8, 9 . . . . .	215
At Rest (poetry) . . . . .	168	Should the Lord's Sup- per be Taken in the Evening ? . . . . .	215
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :—		Should the Lord's Sup- per be Taken Fasting ? . . . . .	216
Resurrection (John 5. 28, 29) . . . . .	23	" Not imputing their trespasses " (2 Cor. 5. 19) . . . . .	216
" The Building " (Eph. 2. 21, 22) . . . . .	23	What is the Meaning of Saving Oneself ? (1 Tim. 4. 16) . . . . .	216
" May grow up unto Him " (Eph. 4. 15, 16) . . . . .	23	Did Christ Die for the Sinful Adam Nature in Everybody ? . . . . .	232
The Sovereign Mercy of God . . . . .	45	The Man of Sin and the Falling Away . . . . .	262
The Seven Spirits of God . . . . .	45	The Mystery of Iniquity and that Wicked One . . . . .	262
" Silent unto God " . . . . .	69	The Man of Sin and the Beast of Rev. 13. . . . .	262
The Lord nourishing and cherishing the Church . . . . .	69	When will the Day of the Lord Begin ? . . . . .	263
Bible Study . . . . .	70	Has the Believer Eternal Life in Him ? . . . . .	263
Christ our Substitute and Representative . . . . .	70	Jacob's Ladder . . . . .	287
Daniel 11. . . . .	119	The Church in the Eter- nal State . . . . .	288
Anglo-Israelism . . . . .	119	Free Will and Sovereign Grace . . . . .	288
" God the Son " . . . . .	119		
The Song of Solomon . . . . .	142	B	
Feeding Poor Children . . . . .	142	" Back to First Principles " <i>A. J. Pollock</i> . . . . .	66
Christendom . . . . .	143	Believer and Death, The . . . . .	56
" These which came out of great tribulation " . . . . .	143	" Be still and know that I am God " (poetry) . . . . .	79
(Rev. 7.) . . . . .	143	Blessed Man, The . . . . .	30
Christadelphian Errors . . . . .	187	Blessed Sequence, A . . . . .	136
" All that the prophets have spoken " . . . . .	188		
Will Children of God be Punished Hereafter for Unfaithfulness and Unconfessed Sins ? . . . . .	189		
Eating and drinking the Lord's Supper Un- worthily (1 Cor. 11. 27) . . . . .	190		
The Lord's Presence in the Midst of Two or Three Gathered to His Name (Matt. 18. 20) . . . . .	191		

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>C</b>		<b>G</b>	
Christ as Law for the Universe . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 243	Glory of the Lord, The . . . . .	100
Christian Assembly, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 285	God and the Sinner . . . . .	103
Christian Sacrament, A. . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 18	God is Behind Everything . . . . .	113
Christian Tenancy . . . . .	<i>T. Oliver</i> . . . . . 159	God's Foreknowledge . . . . .	<i>J. Green</i> . . . . . 102
Coming of the Kingdom, The . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . . 145	Going Back or Going On ? . . . . .	<i>H. A. Woolley</i> . . . . . 44
Contending for the Faith Cross, The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 14	Grace of Our Lord Jesus Christ, The (poetry) . . . . .	217
Cross of Christ, The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 113	Greatness of Christ, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 76
	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 75	Greatness of Christ, The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 175
		Great Proofs of the Love of Christ . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 51
<b>D</b>		<b>H</b>	
Daily March in the Wilderness, The . . . . .	<i>J. B. S.</i> . . . . . 80	Heaven Opened . . . . .	<i>G. Kenwick</i> . . . . . 94
Day of Adversity, The . . . . .	. . . . . 193	He is Willing and Able . . . . .	11
Day of Presentation, The . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 129	His Priesthood (poetry) . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> . . . . . 48
"Dead to the Law" . . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i> . . . . . 195	Home and Business . . . . .	22
Death (poetry) . . . . .	<i>T. H. Wilson</i> . . . . . 150	Home sweet Home ! (poetry) . . . . .	<i>E. R. V.</i> . . . . . 171
Devotedness to the Lord . . . . .	. . . . . 34	Hope's Rejoicing (poetry) . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 19
Does the Soul Sleep ? . . . . .	. . . . . 94	How God Treats Sin . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 12
"Do good and communicate" . . . . .	. . . . . 11	<b>I</b>	
<b>E</b>		"I have given you an example" . . . . .	174
EDITORIAL NOTES :—		"I have seen the sea" (poetry) . . . . .	<i>E. R. V.</i> . . . . . 171
Hast Thou Left Thy First Love ? . . . . .	. . . . . 1	"I thirst" (poetry) . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> . . . . . 28
The Sufferings of Christ and the Word of God . . . . .	. . . . . 49	"If ye endure chastening" . . . . .	. . . . . 131
Our Relationship with God . . . . .	. . . . . 97	In Christ . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> . . . . . 210
Forgiven . . . . .	. . . . . 169	"Inside the Veil" . . . . .	. . . . . 9
Palm Trees and Willows of the Brook . . . . .	. . . . . 241	Investigating Spiritism . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 39
The Last Benediction . . . . .	. . . . . 265	Irish Saint, An . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 237
Effect of the Lord's Company, The . . . . .	. . . . . 8	<b>J</b>	
Emmanuel . . . . .	<i>Hamilton Smith</i> . . . . . 54	"Joy in the Holy Ghost" . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 64
End of the Age, The . . . . .	<i>H. P. Barker</i> . . . . . 101	<b>K</b>	
Epistle of Jude, The . . . . .	<i>Hamilton Smith</i> . . . . . 249, 267	Keep the Heart Warm . . . . .	. . . . . 11
"Even the death of the cross" . . . . .	<i>J. W. Smith</i> . . . . . 153	<b>L</b>	
<b>F</b>		Learning in Solitude . . . . .	. . . . . 144
Faith Contemplations ! (poetry) . . . . .	. . . . . 186	LETTERS TO THE EDITOR :—	
Faithful Witness, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 81, 111	Problems . . . . .	. . . . . 24, 47
Faith ! What is Faith ? . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> . . . . . 151	Natural Relationships in Heaven . . . . .	. . . . . 46
False or True Witness, A . . . . .	<i>J. N. D.</i> . . . . . 43	The Grace of Our Lord Assembly or Church . . . . .	. . . . . 92
Fellowship and the glories of God's Son, The . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> . . . . . 36	Was Jacob a Perfect Man ? . . . . .	. . . . . 238
For Those Who Suffer . . . . .	. . . . . 51	The Body of Sin . . . . .	. . . . . 239
Four Interruptions . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i> . . . . . 254	Soul and Spirit . . . . .	. . . . . 240
"Fret not" . . . . .	. . . . . 131	"The Eternal Spirit" . . . . .	. . . . . 258
From the Solomon Islands . . . . .	. . . . . 119, 264	Christ on the Throne of God . . . . .	. . . . . 259
		"The People of the Prince" . . . . .	. . . . . 259



# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
Bible Readings . . . . .	260	Rays from a Setting Sun . . . . .	29
“The Bread which we break” . . . . .	260	Rejoicing . . . . .	174
“Lord, Merciful and Gra- cious, The” . . . . .	134	Revelation of Jesus Christ, The . . . . .	264
Lost Locomotive, The . . . . .	233	S.	
Love of Christ, The . . . . .	109	Sign in the Depth and in the Height Above, The . . . . .	161
Love of God and the Cross of Jesus, The . . . . .	27	Single Eye, The . . . . .	78
Love One Another . . . . .	27	Sin in the Flesh Condemned . . . . .	182
Lowliness of Christ, The . . . . .	34	“Spikenard very costly” . . . . .	217
M		Spiritual Expansion . . . . .	99
Master's Lilies, The (poetry) . . . . .	194	Stone, Elect Precious, A . . . . .	231
Measure for Measure . . . . .	104	Submission . . . . .	96
Modernism . . . . .	278	T	
“My times are in Thy hand” (poetry) . . . . .	150	Tabernacle of God With Men, The . . . . .	271
N		Table Talk . . . . .	88
Nearness to the Lord . . . . .	139	Tares Bound in Bundles, The . . . . .	35
Nearness to the Lord . . . . .	174	“Then —!” . . . . .	20
Notes on Jeremiah . . . . .	105, 132, 158, 184, 197, 228, 247, 281	“These be thy gods!” . . . . .	72
Notes for Preachers . . . . .	26, 53, 75, 135, 132, 209, 221	“Thou Remainest” . . . . .	73
O		Two Headships, The . . . . .	126
One Foundation, The . . . . .	178	Two Resurrections, The . . . . .	224
One-sidedness . . . . .	29	U	
Our Father's Purpose . . . . .	77	Untameable Tongue, The . . . . .	91
“Our old man” . . . . .	156	W	
Our Spiritual Stature . . . . .	65	Was Jacob a Perfect Man? . . . . .	172
P		What Will it Be? (poetry) . . . . .	87
“Partakers of His Holi- ness” . . . . .	157	“Wherewith shall I come before God?” (poetry) . . . . .	13
Patience of Hope, The (poetry) . . . . .	246	Who Values the Cross? . . . . .	196
Perfect Submission . . . . .	108	Will of God, The . . . . .	196
Pray in Your Store- chamber . . . . .	25	Winter Time—the Test of Growth . . . . .	112
Present Period a Puzzle, The . . . . .	222	“Without the Camp” . . . . .	10
Priesthood of Believers, The . . . . .	164	Woman of Worth, The . . . . .	4
Problems . . . . .	71, 95, 120	Word of God, The . . . . .	154
Progress in Priestly Minis- tration . . . . .	273	Work of Grace at Antioch, A . . . . .	207
Provision of Christ for His People During His Absence, The . . . . .	201	“World passeth away and the lust thereof, The” . . . . .	214
		Y	
		Your Most Holy Faith . . . . .	43

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

VOLUME XIV. 1922

---

“Thy Word is a lamp unto  
my feet, and a light unto  
my path.”—*Ps. 119. 105.*

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

A	PAGE		PAGE
Accepted with God, and acceptable to God . . . . .	155	John 17. 17, and Isaiah 53. 12 . . . . .	263
Alliances which should be avoided . . . . .	158	“Your Heavenly Father” . . . . .	287
“All seek their own” . . . . .	113	The Accuracy of our Bibles . . . . .	287
All-sufficiency of the Sacred Writings, The . . . . .	59	Assets of the Christian Life, The . . . . .	126
<b>ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :—</b>		“At that Time” . . . . .	268
The Meat-offering of Firstfruits (Lev. 2. 12) . . . . .	23	“Author and Finisher, The” . . . . .	6
Future Punishment . . . . .	23	<b>B</b>	
The Death of Christ ; its bearing and effect . . . . .	47	Babylon . . . . .	261
The Ten Virgins . . . . .	48	“Bring us not over Jordan” . . . . .	147
The Omission of Matthew 18. 11 from the Revised Version . . . . .	48	“Brought to the King” . . . . .	280
Being “Born again” . . . . .	70	<b>C</b>	
For ever and ever . . . . .	71	Call and the Response, The . . . . .	61
Tongues and Prophecy- ing in the assembly . . . . .	72	Cause of the Trouble, The . . . . .	49
The Day of Atonement . . . . .	120	Church of God, The . . . . .	14.
Repetitions in Scripture . . . . .	120	26, 55, 88, 99, 123, 150, 176, 199, 234	
The Lord’s Table, and the Lord’s Supper . . . . .	144	Correspondence . . . . .	119, 239, 262
The Judgment of the Nations (Matthew 25.) . . . . .	144	Creation and Reconstruc- tion . . . . .	219
The Scape-goat (Lev. 16.) . . . . .	167	Credentials of our Lord, The . . . . .	193
Making Atonement for the Holy Place . . . . .	167	<b>D</b>	
Equality with the Father . . . . .	168	Dignity of the Believer’s body, The . . . . .	43
“In Adam” and “in Christ” (1 Cor. 15. 22) . . . . .	191	Divine Book, The . . . . .	33
“In Him yea, and in Him Amen” . . . . .	192	<b>E</b>	
“In the body” and “in the flesh” . . . . .	215	Echoes of Bethany . . . . .	31
The True Seat of Authority . . . . .	216	End God has in view, The . . . . .	83
The Washing by Water of the Word . . . . .	239	Evil Men, Silly Women, and the Man of God . . . . .	210
The Gifts of the Spirit (1 Cor. 12.) . . . . .	240	Extracts . . . . .	226

# Scripture Truth

	F	PAGE		P	PAGE
Fellowship and Service	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	265	"Part with Me"	<i>J. A. Trench</i>	138
First Gentile Assembly, The	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	241	Possessing our Posses- sions	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	209
"For the sake of," or "Because of"	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	51	Power of Transformation, The	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	180
Free Will and Sovereign Grace	<i>J. N. D.</i>	19			
Friends, The	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	97			
	G			R	
Genesis 1.; 2. 1-3; and the Typical Meaning of the Seven Days	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	252	Relieving Christ in His Members (poetry)		24
	H		Remarkable Letter, A		286
"He is the Rock"	<i>D. Ross</i>	173		S	
"He saw no corruption"	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	8	Self-confidence	<i>J. Boyd</i>	108
"High time to awake out of sleep"	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	270	Seven-fold Exhortation, The	<i>F. L. French</i>	228
"Holy and without blame"	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	204	Shine Forth, O Lord! (poetry)	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	238
"Holy Brethren"	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	121	"Son of God, The"	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	232
"Honour the Son"	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	145	"Son of the Father, The"	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	171
Hope that purifies, The	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	221	"Sons of the Prophets, The"	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	277
	I		Spirit's Parentheses, The	<i>J. A. Trench</i>	153
"I am the Life"	<i>F. L. Harris</i>	160	Study in the Significance of Scripture Names, A	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	76
"I am the Way"	<i>F. L. Harris</i>	92		T	
"In Holy Splendour"	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	169	"That Day" (poetry)	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	95
"It abideth alone"	<i>H. Nunnerley</i>	248	"That they should be with Him"	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	1
	J		"That which is Spiritual"	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	282
"Jesus Himself drew near, and went with them"	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	7	Three Apostolic Principles	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	104
"Judgment which the King had judged, The"	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	25		U	
	L		Unity and Division	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	73
Last Message, A	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	64	Upward Way, The	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	187
Lid of the Soul, The	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	133		V	
"Little while—and again a little while, A"	<i>Bernard</i>	54	"Very small thing, A"	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	85
Love of Christ, The	<i>J. Boyd</i>	182		W	
	N		"Walk in Love"	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	205
Notes on Eternal Punish- ment	<i>W. H. Westcott</i>	256	"We glory in tributa- tions"	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	41
Notes on Jeremiah	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	20, 37, 66, 78, 114, 140, 162	"What has the Church of Christ to say?"	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	275
	O		"Who am I, O Lord God?"	<i>S. Scott</i>	197
Objective and Subjective	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	45	Who are the angels?	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	34
"Of God, and not of us"	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	257	Why? and How?	<i>H. P. Barker</i>	249
On Marriage	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	217	Work and Worthiness of the Lamb of God, The	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	129
"Our Earthly House of this Tabernacle"	<i>J. A. Trench</i>	190	Work of our Lord Jesus Christ, The	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	135

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

VOLUME XV. 1923

---

“Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not;  
neither decline from the words of my mouth.”  
—*Prov. 4. 5.*

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

A	PAGE	B	PAGE
Abode of Glory, The, or "The Goodwill of Him Who dwelt in the Bush" . . . . .	115	"Behold I am against the Shepherds" . . . . .	30
Absolute Dominion . . . . .	188	Benevolent Rule . . . . .	207
Awake! (poetry) . . . . .	95	"Born of Water and of the Spirit" . . . . .	169
		Briar and its Blooming, The . . . . .	49
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :			
The Identity of the Per- sonal Antichrist . . . . .	24	C	
What is the Force of "Hades" as used in Scripture? . . . . .	47	Call of God, The . . . . .	Hamilton Smith 248
Colossians 1. 23 . . . . .	48	"Chosen Vessel unto Me, to Bear My Name, A" (poetry) . . . . .	F. Bray . . . . . 282
Quickening, and the Sealing of the Spirit . . . . .	48	Christ, the Eternal Ser- vant . . . . .	J. T. Mawson . . . . . 25
1 Thessalonians 4. 14 . . . . .	71	City and the Forest, The (poetry) . . . . .	H. Wilson . . . . . 233
None Good but One . . . . .	71	Coming Glory, The . . . . .	W. Duns . . . . . 199
"Taking our Nature" . . . . .	72	Confusion and the Call of God . . . . .	F. B. Hole . . . . . 54
The Two Accounts of Man's Creation . . . . .	72	Correspondence . . . . .	23, 67
"The Gift" . . . . .	72	D	
The Deeds done in the Body . . . . .	96	Directions for Difficult Days . . . . .	W. Bramwell Dick 175
The Faith . . . . .	96	E	
The Holy Spirit in John 20. . . . .	119	"Election of Grace, The" . . . . .	F. B. Hole . . . . . 106
After the Lord comes . . . . .	144	F	
Man's Responsibility . . . . .	167	"Faith" and "The Faith" . . . . .	H. J. Vine . . . . . 244
"Three Days and Three Nights" . . . . .	168	Father's Love, The . . . . .	I. Fleming . . . . . 231
Priesthood, Cleansing, and the Holy Place . . . . .	190	Fellowship with the Father and the Son . . . . .	J. A. Trench . . . . . 15
2 Corinthians 11. 4-6 . . . . .	191	G	
The "Great House" . . . . .	192	Getting Ready for the Climax . . . . .	F. B. Hole . . . . . 271
"All Israel shall be Saved" . . . . .	192	Glories of the Lord, The . . . . .	J. Green . . . . . 150
The Great Commission . . . . .	216		
After the Church is Gone . . . . .	263		
Matthew 5. 3-12. and Ephesians 4. 13 . . . . .	287		
Dates given in Daniel . . . . .	288		
Born of God . . . . .	288		

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
Greatness of Christ, The . . .	44	Paired Words of the New Testament, The . . .	275
"Great Priest over the House of God, A" . . .	201	Paul's Master Passions . . .	210
Gum Trees and the Storm. The . . .	145	Pearl, The . . .	172
<b>H</b>		"People Prepared for the Lord, A" . . .	255
Hope and its Effects, The . . .	227	"Place which the Lord shall Choose, The" . . .	223
House of God, The . . .	9	"Praising and Blessing God" . . .	11
How do we regard the Bible? . . .	3	Purification for Sin . . .	97
<b>I</b>		<b>R</b>	
Imprisoned Eagle, The . . .	121	Renunciation and Communion . . .	86
"In Romans 7." . . .	180	"Reproach of Christ, The" . . .	167
<b>K</b>		Righteousness and Fellowship . . .	73
Kingdom and the Returning King, The . . .	124	Royal Psalm, A . . .	235
<b>L</b>		<b>S</b>	
"Let us Draw Near" . . .	193	"Sacrifice of Praise, The" . . .	51
Levite, The . . .	260	Seventh from Adam, The . . .	34
Lord's Table, The . . .	81	Some Distinctions of the Son of Man . . .	153
Love of Christ, The (poetry) . . .	259	Sons of Korah, The . . .	206
"Love of Christ Constraineth us, The" (poetry) . . .	187	Spiritual Decay . . .	32
<b>M</b>		Spiritual Declension and its Remedy . . .	239
Male in the Offerings, The . . .	66	Sufferings of Christ, The . . .	82
"Man Christ Jesus, The" . . .	142	<b>T</b>	
Man's Diplomacy and God's Discipline . . .	146	Testimony of the Lord, The . . .	1
Man that Well Nigh Slipped, The . . .	58	Three Orders of Levitical Service, The . . .	282
Meditations on Daniel . . .	17, 38, 61, 90, 109, 130, 156, 182, 211, 220, 252, 270	Time of the End, The . . .	83
"Me ye have not always" . . .	139	Tree, The (poetry) . . .	120
<b>N</b>		<b>U</b>	
Notes from Addresses . . .	217, 241	Understanding Things . . .	162
<b>O</b>		<b>W</b>	
Our Resources . . .	264	What is the Meaning of "The New Jerusalem" ? . . .	135
Overcomer: His Path and Portion, The . . .	101	"Wherein I Suffer Trouble" . . .	178
		Work of the Spirit, The . . .	127

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

VOLUME XVI. 1924

---

“For ever, O Lord, Thy Word is settled  
in Heaven.”—*Psalm cxix. 89.*

---

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.



# INDEX

A	PAGE	B	PAGE
"And in the Garden—a Sepulchre" . . . . .	1	Baptism of the Spirit, The	209
Atonement . . . . .	35		
Abiding in Christ and a Fruitful Life . . . . .	241	C	
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :—			
The Wilful Sin, Heb. 6. . . . .	22	Can the Higher Critics be Trusted ? . . . . .	205, 232
"Thy Fellows," Heb. 10. 26-29 . . . . .	23	Christ: the Mystery of His Person . . . . .	51
The Apostles—were there more than twelve ? . . . . .	24	Church of God, The (poetry) . . . . .	273
The Cloud and the Sea, 1 Cor. 10 . . . . .	48	Colossian Epistle, The . . . . .	180, 203
"The Israel of God," Gal. 6. 16 . . . . .	71	Colosse and Laodicea . . . . .	86
Acts 10. 35 . . . . .	72	Comfort, Hope and Peace . . . . .	55
The Judgment of the Nations, Matt. 25. 31-46 . . . . .	96	Comfort in Trial . . . . .	148
"The First Man," 1 Cor. 15. 4 . . . . .	143	Comforted and Comforting . . . . .	148
The Spiritual Man . . . . .	144	Companionable . . . . .	154
Falling Away, Heb. 6. . . . .	239	Compensation . . . . .	173
Baptized into One Body, 1 Cor. 12. . . . .	240	Continue . . . . .	61
"In Christ shall all be made Alive" . . . . .	240	D	
The Passover Lamb, Exod. 12. . . . .	261	Death . . . . .	70
Samuel and his Mother, 1 Sam. 2. 19 . . . . .	261	Death of the Lord, The . . . . .	196
One Lord, One Faith, One Baptism, Ephes. 4. 5 . . . . .	262	Dependence . . . . .	149
The Nail-pierced Hands, Zech. 13. 6 . . . . .	262	Discipleship in an Evil Day	267
A Fountain for Sin and Uncleanness, Zech. 13. 1 . . . . .	263	E	
A Light shining in a Dark Place, 2 Pet. 1. 19 . . . . .	263	Encouragement . . . . .	278
A Man without a Wedding Garment, Matt. 22. . . . .	264	Enoch, the Seventh from Adam . . . . .	76
The Lord's Supper . . . . .	287	F	
The Lord's Supper—2nd Question . . . . .	287	Faithful Witness, The . . . . .	25
"Them that Sleep through Jesus," 1 Thess. 4. . . . .	287	Fight of Faith, The . . . . .	32
		Free-hearted Liberality . . . . .	129
		G	
		Glory of the Son of God, The . . . . .	172
		"God is Light" . . . . .	10
		"God Giveth us the Victory" . . . . .	265
		Godliness . . . . .	58
		God's Sovereignty . . . . .	133
		Good Work, A . . . . .	168
		Guidance . . . . .	93

# Scripture Truth

H	PAGE	O	PAGE
Hannah - - - - - <i>G. F. Edington</i>	115	Obedying the Truth - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	38
"He became obedient" - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	99	Our Perfect Pattern - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193
Heavenly Calling, The - <i>James Boyd</i>	254, 274	Overcoming - - - - - <i>J. A. Trench</i>	223
Heavenly Home, Our (poetry) - - - - -	266		
Hope (poetry) - - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	181	R	
		Request for Light (poetry) <i>James Boyd</i>	22
		Righteousness of God, The <i>J. C. Trench</i>	271
I		S	
"I acknowledge . . . Thou forgavest" - - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	121	"Stedfast, Unmoveable" <i>F. B. Hole</i>	199
In Prayer Meetings - - - - -	192	Shepherd's Care, The - <i>F. L. Harris</i>	5
In Secret - - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	97	Son of the Father, The - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	90
Intelligent Service - - - - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	150	Sowing and Reaping - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	117
Is there a Path? - - - - - <i>W. B. Dick</i>	112	Study of the Epistle to the Hebrews - - - - - <i>G. J. Stewart</i>	139, 164, 186, 236
J		T	
Jews Sought to Kill Him, The - - - - -	282	That Worthy Name - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	
Joseph - - - - - <i>Hamilton Smith</i>	42, 65, 82, 103, 135, 158, 182, 228, 245, 279	"They departed quickly and did run" - - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	49
		Things which become Sound Doctrine - - - - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	78
L		U	
Letter on New Birth and Eternal Life - - - - - <i>W. H. Westcott</i>	17	Unknown One, The - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	213, 234
Life of Faith, The - - - - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	248	Unspeakable Things - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	145
Life that Overcomes, The - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	217		
Light Affliction - - - - -	149	V	
Like unto the Son of Man, One - - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	73	Verbal Inspiration - - - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	91
Lord's Interest in Us, The - - - - -	244	Visiting the Sins of the Fathers on the Children <i>H. J. Vine</i>	258
Love of Christ, The - <i>Inglis Fleming</i>	252	Voices from the Excellent Glory - - - - - <i>Northcote Deck</i>	190
M		W	
Made Perfect in One - <i>C. E. H. Warren</i>	109	Walking in the Spirit - - - - -	251
Mary of Magdala - - - - - <i>G. F. Edington</i>	238	What is Modernism? - <i>F. L. Harris</i>	31
Master Key, The (poetry) - <i>J. R. Stephens</i>	108	"Wherefore, then, didst thou not obey?" - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	11
Matthew the Publican - <i>G. F. Edington</i>	46	Where Mankind got off the Line - - - - -	227
Morning Song, A (poetry) - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	126	Wisdom and Knowledge - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	285
		With Christ - - - - - <i>Inglis Fleming</i>	197
N		Y	
New Jewish Translation of Old Testament, A - <i>H. P. Barker</i>	288	"Ye are Christ's" - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	169
Notes and Incidents - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	167, 202		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

VOLUME XVII. 1925

---

“And now, brethren, I commend you to God,  
and to the word of His grace, which is  
able to build you up.”—*Acts 20. 32.*

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
A			
Assembling Shout, The - <i>J. C. Trench</i>	7	Why so little Blessing through Gospel Preaching ? - - - -	190
All Sufficiency of the Son of God, The - - <i>Inglis Flemming</i>	259, 281	New Birth and the Healing of the Spirit - - - -	190
ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS :—			
What is the Portion of Children who Die ? - - - -	22	The Temple of God - - - -	191
The Meal Offering - - - -	22	Thou Shalt not Kill - - - -	192
Whether we Wake or Sleep - - - -	23	Who is the Object of Worship ? - - - -	214
“ Thou art My Son ” - - - -	46	Is Faith the Gift of God ? - - - -	216
The Fulness of the Gentiles - - - -	46	David, their King - - - -	216
Delivered unto Satan - - - -	76	The Blood and Flesh of the Sin-offering - - - -	239
The Judgment Seat of Christ - - - -	76	Hearts Sprinkled and Bodies Washed - - - -	239
Christ and His Members are One - - - -	76	Saved by His Life - - - -	262
The Coming of the Lord - - - -	76	Discerning the Lord's Body - - - -	262
To Make a Brother Perish - - - -	93	Believing a Lie - - - -	263
The Lord's Body in Resurrection - - - -	93	Neither Male nor Female - - - -	263
The Scape-Goat (Lev. 16.) - - - -	94	The Son of Man - - - -	264
Isaiah 53 : Is it the Gospel for To-day ? - - - -	95	B	
Salvation and Redemption - - - -	96	Blessing of Jacob, The - <i>H. Smith</i>	4
Romans 4. 4 - - - -	118	Best Robe, The - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	35
Must the Gospel be Preached to all Nations before the Coming of the Lord ? - - - -	118	Blessed be God - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	97
Raised up at the Last Day - - - -	119	Bitter Waters - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	217
Baptized for the Dead - - - -	120	C	
Christians in Sorrow - - - -	140	Christian Conflict - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	36
Prayer for the Unsaved - - - -	141	Colossians, Epistles of - <i>J. A. Trench</i>	40, 63, 92, 114
Women in the Assemblies - - - -	142	Coincidence, or the Hand of God - - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	77
The Lord's Heel Bruised - - - -	143	Come unto Me - - - -	96
Falling in the Wilderness - - - -	143	Christ, The—Could He Sin ? <i>James Boyd</i>	111
The Fellowship of God's Son - - - -	165	Christ Formed in You - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	184
Conditional Immortality - - - -	166	Complete in Him - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	208
A Female from the Flock - - - -	167	Christ the Eternal Son - <i>James Green</i>	269
The Kingdom of God - - - -	168	D	
		Death of the Lord, The - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	223
		Diversity of Administration - - - <i>T. Oliver</i>	274

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>E</b>			
Epaphras, a Servant of Christ - - - - <i>G. F. Edington</i>	186	Messianic Prophecies and Predictive Types - - - <i>R. McCallum</i>	242
		Master is so Fair, The - - - - -	245
<b>F</b>			
Father, The - - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	47	<b>N</b>	
Fundamentals of the Christian Faith, The :—		Notes on Service - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	161
Preliminary - - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	32	Notes on Prophecy - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	153
The Bible - - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	51, 84, 100, 127, 147	<b>P</b>	
The Deity of Jesus - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	175	Put on, Therefore - - - <i>J. J. Anning</i>	219
The Virgin Birth - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	198	<b>Q</b>	
The Atonement - - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	230	Questions Raised by Young Christians :—	
The Resurrection - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	255	God's Full Knowledge of Us - - - - -	180
The Second Coming - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	270	The Will of God - - - - -	181
<b>G</b>			
God's Work and our Part in It - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	48	Christians in Trouble - - - - -	205
Great Calm, A - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	49	Has God a Life-plan for Each of Us ? - - - - -	205
Grace Reigns - - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	55	Christian Endeavour - - - - -	235
Great While Before Day, A <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	145	Evening Classes or Bible Study - - - - -	253
God, as Father - - - - <i>A. W. Trench</i>	212	A Call to Service - - - - -	287
<b>H</b>			
Hebrews, Epistle of - - <i>G. J. Stewart</i>	19, 42, 66, 115, 137, 163, 179, 206, 237, 260, 283,	<b>R</b>	
Heavenly Calling, The - <i>James Boyd</i>	8, 27, 60, 88	Rapture and the Appearing, The - - - - -	69
Home Coming, The - - - <i>L. R.</i>	113	Riband of Blue, The - - <i>E. A. Walker</i>	151
How to Finish Well - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193	Revelation and Interpretation - - - - -	183
<b>I</b>			
I Haved Loved Thee - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	224	<b>S</b>	
I Will Come Again - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	241	Shew Us the Father - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	12
<b>J</b>			
Jesus the Son of God - - <i>H. G. G.</i>	80	Sabbath of the Lord in Your Dwellings, The - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	73
John's Gospel, Meditations on - - - - <i>James Boyd</i>	124, 157, 172, 202, 226, 248, 276	Son, The - - - - - <i>James Boyd</i>	152
<b>L</b>			
Let God be Magnified - <i>W. B. Dick</i>	196	Searched, Saved, Satisfied <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	169
Looking upon Jesus as He Walked - - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	265	<b>T</b>	
<b>M</b>			
Marriage in the Lord - <i>J. B. S.</i>	59	Therefore I have Hope - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	2
Matthew 24. - - - - <i>C. N. Snow</i>	65	Three Minds, The - - - <i>D. Ross</i>	221
Mystery of God's Will, The <i>H. J. Vine</i>	107, 134, 155, 189	Tell My Brethren - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	246
<b>N</b>			
<b>P</b>			
<b>Q</b>			
<b>R</b>			
<b>S</b>			
<b>T</b>			
<b>U</b>			
<b>W</b>			
<b>Y</b>			

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

VOLUME XVIII. 1926

---

“All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.”—*2 Timothy 3. 16, 17.*

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>G</b>	
Aaron's Beard . . . . .	106	Glories . . . . .	87, 109
Administration and Reconciliation . . . . .	42	Great Review, The . . . . .	222
Advocacy and Priesthood . . . . .	36	Guarded Lips . . . . .	38
Answers to Correspondents . . . . .	23, 71, 95, 119, 143, 216, 264		
Antidote to Intellectualism, The . . . . .	33	<b>H</b>	
Are We Saying "Come" ? . . . . .	65	Has the Church been Commissioned to Preach ? . . . . .	55
<b>B</b>		"He Knoweth" . . . . .	267
Behold He Cometh (Poetry) . . . . .	279	His Royal Bounty . . . . .	258
Blowing the Silver Trumpets . . . . .	1	Hold Fast (Poetry) . . . . .	235
<b>C</b>		Holy City, The . . . . .	49
Christian Experience and the Experience of Christians . . . . .	12	Holy Ghost, The . . . . .	241
Complete Rest . . . . .	19	Honeward Bound (Poetry) . . . . .	29
<b>D</b>		<b>I</b>	
Danger Signals . . . . .	127	"If Anyone Minister" . . . . .	265
Dew of Hermon, The . . . . .	81	"In the Beginning God Created" . . . . .	154
Disciples Called and Tested . . . . .	25	"In Thy Presence" (Poetry) . . . . .	83
<b>E</b>		Intimacy . . . . .	5
Ears that Hear . . . . .	197	<b>J</b>	
Encouragement for Parents . . . . .	180	Jesus Showing Himself . . . . .	154
"Even when we were Dead" . . . . .	121	<b>K</b>	
Exceeding Sorrowful—Exceeding Glad . . . . .	232	Knowledge of God, The . . . . .	209
<b>F</b>		<b>L</b>	
Fear Ye Not . . . . .	187	Light and Life . . . . .	13, 45, 66, 93, 115, 135, 160, 184, 213, 233, 261, 275
Final Word, A . . . . .	97	Light for All . . . . .	10
"Free," yet "Subject" . . . . .	54	Lord's Return, The—Attitude of Heart . . . . .	173
From Birth to Baptism . . . . .	228	Love . . . . .	190
Fulfillment of Prophecy, The . . . . .	278		

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>M</b>		<b>S</b>	
Master's Words, The -	<i>J. McBroom</i> 272	Safely Guided . . . . .	257
Might of His Glory, The	<i>M. A. Thompson</i> 114	Salvation and Reconcilia-	
My Saviour (Poetry) -	<i>C. C. Atwood</i> 144	tion . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 164, 188
		Salvation and Service -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 169
<b>N</b>		Singing or Sighing -	<i>W. Bramwell Dick</i> 141
"Next Day After, The"	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 193	Sinlessness of the Lord Jesus,	
Night—Morning -	<i>W. Bramwell Dick</i> 122	The . . . . .	<i>J. Boyd</i> 37
Notes on Galatians -	<i>F. B. Hole</i> 8, 39, 61, 84, 124, 157	Some Experiences in Calais	<i>S. Levermore</i> 285
Notes on John 6. -	<i>J. A. Trench</i> 239	Some Messianic Prophecies	<i>R. McCallum</i> 29
<b>O</b>		<b>T</b>	
One Whom God Delights		Temptation of Our Lord,	
to Honour, The -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 269	The . . . . .	<i>J. McBroom</i> 252
Only a Tract -	<i>Arthur Pollock</i> 191	Test of a Persuasion, The	<i>T. Oliver</i> 250
<b>P</b>		To Die is Gain (Poetry) -	<i>J. Boyd</i> 179
Pleasing Men -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 86	To Open-Air Preachers -	153
Practical Papers -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 16, 30, 63, 78, 103, 132, 150, 177, 205, 236, 255, 282	<b>U</b>	
Priceless Gem in a Golden		Undying Love of Christ,	
Setting, A -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 217	The . . . . .	<i>I. Fleming</i> 130
<b>R</b>		Unique Claim, the Univer-	
Retreat of Divine Love,		sational Appeal and the Un-	
The -	<i>W. Bramwell Dick</i> 54	changeable Character of	
Revealer, The Revelation,		Christ, The . . . . .	<i>D. Ross</i> 56
The Response, The -	<i>W. Bramwell Dick</i> 280	<b>W</b>	
Revelation and Reconcilia-		Walls of the Holy City,	
tion -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 138	The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 168
		Within "The Holiest" -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 73
		Word and the World, The	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 11
		Writings Upon the Cross,	
		The . . . . .	<i>R. J. Reid</i> 200





# SCRIPTURE TRUTH.

VOLUME XIX. 1927

---

“Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching  
daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my  
doors.” *Proverbs 8. 34.*

---

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE			PAGE
<b>A</b>				
Accepted in the Beloved -	100,	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>		
Alone with God -	181			
Ask whatsoever Ye Will -	6			
Assembling Together -	11	<i>H. J. Vine</i>		
As I have Loved You -	88			
At the feet of Jesus -	56	<i>L. R.</i>		
<b>B</b>				
Balm and Comfort -	53			
Be Careful for Nothing -	27			
Behold Thou Art Fair -	122	<i>J. A. Trench-</i>		
Bright Shining of a Candle, The -	145	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Bring Him Unto Me -	118			
<b>C</b>				
Certainty of the Truth -	228			
Chastening -	259	<i>G. J. Stewart-</i>		
Christ and Circumstances -	220			
Christ and His Members -	209			
Christ is the Truth -	67			
Christ is Enough -	92			
Cleave to the Lord -	233	<i>J. N. D.</i>		
Compensation in Loss -	77			
Composite Prayer Book, The -	202	<i>A. J. Pollock-</i>		
Contentment -	65			
<b>D</b>				
Dangers That Threaten -	19	<i>F. B. Hole</i>		
1. Deception -	41			
2. Defection -	68			
3. Division -	82			
4. Disintegration -	110			
5. Diversion -	130			
6. Dissension -	169	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Dead that Die in the Lord, The -	133	<i>Inglis Fleming</i>		
Deep Places -	250	<i>F. B. Hole</i>		
Disentanglement -	125	<i>James Green</i>		
Divine Reconciler, The -	280	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Does the Word Justify Division? -	241	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Dwelling Together in Christ -	114	<i>H. J. Vine</i>		
<b>E</b>				
Ear, The -	226	<i>S. Levermore</i>		
Ensamples to all that Be- lieve -	49	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Espoused to One Husband -	28	<i>James Green</i>		
Eternal Word, The -	104			
Faith's Victory -	177,			
Faith -	201			
Father's Desire, The -	261			
Fourfold "No More," The -	162	<i>Inglis Fleming</i>		
Following -	185			
For His Body's Sake -	148			
From Some Old Letters -	168			
<b>F</b>				
<b>G</b>				
Giving God, The -	270			
Glories of the Mount, The -	222	<i>Hamilton Smith</i>		
God's Eagles -	34	<i>S. Levermore</i>		
God and Ourselves -	121	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
God's Ways with Us -	151			
God our Father -	184			
God our Teacher -	206			
Grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, The -	217	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Great Servant, The -	164			
<b>H</b>				
Heavenly Race, The -	186	<i>G. J. Stewart</i>		
He Lives -	105	<i>S. Levermore</i>		
He Suffered Thee to Hun- ger -	128	<i>W. Bramwell Dick</i>		
Heart of the Lord, The -	88			
Holy Ghost and the Flesh, The -	23			
How to Produce Right Order -	92			
Humility -	57			
<b>I</b>				
I am the Way -	284	<i>Bellet</i>		
<b>J</b>				
Judge Not -	185			
<b>L</b>				
Liberty of Grace -	173	<i>H. J. Vine</i>		
Lord's Last Words, The -	1	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>		
Lord Possessed Me, The -	13, 37,	<i>James Boyd</i>		
Lord's Prisoners, The -	172			
Lord's Coming, The -	199			
Loving Kindness 'of the Lord, The -	85			
Love of Christ to the Church, The -	108			

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>M</b>		<b>W</b>	
Man, Christ Jesus, The - <i>G. J. Stewart</i> -	58	Watchman, What of the	
Marriage of the Lamb, The	193	Night? (Notes on the	
Master's Words, The (Notes		Prophetic Outlook) -	<i>James Green</i> 54, 93,
on Matthew's Gospel) -	<i>James McBroom</i> 7,		102, 137, 165,
	45, 52, 78, 106		182, 204, 234
Monthly Bible Readings			253, 277
(John's Gospel) -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 152,	Way Home, The -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 97
	178, 207;	What is a Christian? -	55
	248, 271	What Does it Mean to Be	
Moral Bankruptcy -		in Christ? -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 86
Spiritual Wealth -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> - 246	When Things Decay -	105
My Lord and My God -	<i>A. J. Atkins</i> - 229	Whose Son is He? -	<i>W. K.</i> - 284
		Why Could Not We Cast	
<b>N</b>		Him Out? -	117
New Commandment, A -	185	<b>Y</b>	
New Creation -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 17, 31	"You" and "Me" -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 25
Notes on Prophetic Sub-		<b>Answers to Correspondents.</b>	
jects -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 22	We Live if Ye Stand Fast	23
Notes on Romans -	<i>E. Cross</i> - 149	All the Treasures of Wis-	
		dom and Knowledge -	24
<b>O</b>		The Things Above -	24
On Open-air Preaching -	135	Baptism -	24
<b>P</b>		To the Praise of His Glory	47
Pattern Ministry, A -	<i>F. B. Hole</i> - 174	The Children of the Devil-	48
Perfect Peace -	<i>F. D. Pedley</i> - 199	To "Pass Over" -	72
Pierced One, The -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> - 281	Repentance -	72
Playing the Man -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 64	The Holy Spirit Before and	
Powerful Paradox, A -	<i>S. Levermore</i> 282	After Pentecost -	96
Prayer for Ourselves and		Baptism Before and After	
Others -	<i>L. R.</i> - 44	Pentecost -	96
Preaching and Shewing -	200	The Baptism of the Spirit	96
Prepared Unto Every Good		Daniel's Seventy Weeks -	118
Work -	245	The Trinity, or Triune God	119
Prosperity -	101	Who will be Saved When	
Prosperous Man, The -	<i>G. F. Edington</i> 66	the Church has Gone? -	120
		Baptism with the Holy	
<b>R</b>		Ghost -	190
Rejoice in the Lord -	27	Lantern Slides in Gospel	
		Work -	192
<b>S</b>		"No Man Hath Seen God"	192
Saviour and the Sinner,		God the Son -	216
The -	12	The Holy Spirit -	216
Secret of Overcoming, The	237	Tribulation -	240
Sevenfold Uniqueness of		The Place of Women in the	
Calvary, The -	<i>S. Levermore</i> 80	Church -	263
Shorn Locks -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 12	Eternal Punishment -	285
Sorrows of the Plain, The-	<i>Hamilton Smith</i>	Enemies of the Cross -	287
	256, 274	Hebrews 10-12 -	288
Sower, Seed and Harvest,		The Hidden Things of	
The -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 73, 115	Darkness -	288
Spiritual Progress -	181	<b>Correspondence.</b>	
<b>T</b>		Who Will Be Taken When	
That Wonderful Psalm -	<i>W. Bramwell Dick</i> 9	The Lord Comes? -	<i>W. B. Dick</i> - 189
That We Might be Rich -	168	Ditto ditto -	<i>Hudson Brook</i> 262
The Time has Come-	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 265	The Incarnation of the Son	<i>James Boyd</i> - 238
Temptation -	177	<b>Poetry.</b>	
Things to Avoid -	<i>L. R.</i> - 177	How to Live -	<i>E. E. Trusted</i> 16
Three Looks -	109	How Prayest Thou? -	<i>Helen McDowell</i> 18
Travail of His Soul, The -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 140	My Father's House -	23
		Josus Himself Drew Near-	<i>E. E. Trusted</i> 33
<b>U</b>		Contentment -	<i>John Bunyan</i> 65
Unanswered Question, The	<i>H. J. Vine</i> - 210	The Cry of Need and its	
		Answer -	<i>M. W.</i> - 198
		The Land I Love -	<i>J. G. Bellett</i> - 225
		The Father's Desire -	<i>J. N. Darby</i> - 261

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTIETH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1928

“Now unto Him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy,—To the only wise God our Saviour be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and for ever. Amen.”—*Jude 24. 25.*

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>			
Able to Sympathize . . . . .	102		
Acquaintance with Our Saviour- . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	253	
Adorning the Doctrine . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	49	
All-Sufficient Grace . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193	
An All-Sufficient Object for the Heart . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	221	
Anointing, Sealing, Earnest	<i>James Green</i>	272	
Answered Questions . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	91, 117	
Answers Delayed are not Prayers Denied . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	113	
<b>B</b>			
Baptism and the Lord's Supper . . . . .	<i>R. Whyte</i>	62	
Beauty for Ashes . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	23	
Beginning and the End. The . . . . .	-	144	
Behold, What Manner of Love . . . . .	-	273	
Benediction, The . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	165, 180, 202	
Be Strong . . . . .	<i>R. Turnbull</i>	241	
Better than the Angels . . . . .	-	154	
Bible, a Divinely Perfect Record, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	22	
Book of the Revelation, The . . . . .	<i>S. Levermore</i>	142	
<b>C</b>			
Call, A . . . . .	<i>S. Scott</i>	108	
Caught Up . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	10	
Chisel Work (Poetry) . . . . .	-	61	
Christ, and the Fullness there is in Him . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i>	76	
Christ: Sacrifice, etc. . . . .	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	66	
Closing Testimony, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	276	
Contrast, A . . . . .	<i>J. C. Trench</i>	46	
Conversion of Job . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	85	
Counting the Cost . . . . .	<i>David Ross</i>	247	
<b>D</b>			
Desire of the Heart of God, The . . . . .	<i>James Boyd</i>	16	
Devoted to the Lord . . . . .	<i>A. F. Pollock</i>	245	
Disciple Whom Jesus Loved, The . . . . .	<i>Hamilton Smith</i>	104	
<b>E</b>			
Ensamples to All that Believe . . . . .	<i>S. Levermore</i>	42	
Enthusiasm for the Truth	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	225	
Even the Death of the Cross . . . . .	-	124	
<b>F</b>			
Faithful Prayer . . . . .	-	93	
Father, A Meditation . . . . .	<i>L. R.</i>	56	
Father, Glorify Thy Name . . . . .	-	149	
<b>G</b>			
Genesis, The Beginning and the End . . . . .	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	-	164
Glory of Our Lord Jesus Christ, The . . . . .	<i>W. M. Rule</i>	-	176
Glorying in Tribulation . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	72
God and all The Saints . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	97
God's Love and our Sins . . . . .	-	-	201
God of Patience, The . . . . .	-	-	112
Good Shepherd, The . . . . .	<i>James Boyd</i>	-	58
Gospel Work . . . . .	-	-	299
Great Pyramid, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	148
Great Saviour, Our . . . . .	-	-	75
Great Substance . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	73
<b>H</b>			
Herein is Love . . . . .	-	-	197
He that Hath My Word . . . . .	-	-	300
Highway of the Saints of God	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	-	132
Hitherto hath the Lord helped us . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	1
How are We Treating the Bible? . . . . .	-	-	271
How to Live the Christian Life . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	-	81
How to Serve the Lord . . . . .	-	-	11
Hygiene of the Soul—The . . . . .	<i>Edward Whyte</i>	-	271
<b>I</b>			
"I Don't Want It" . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	55
In the Heart, in the Home, in the Way . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	-	38
In the Holiest (Poetry) . . . . .	-	-	256
In Time of Trouble . . . . .	-	-	284
I Will Arise (Poetry) . . . . .	<i>L. R.</i>	-	179
<b>J</b>			
Jesus ever a Man . . . . .	-	-	184
<b>L</b>			
Lamb in the Midst of the Throne, The . . . . .	<i>L. R.</i>	-	268
Lesson on Separation, A . . . . .	<i>W. H. Westcott</i>	-	261
Little Sanctuary, A . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	-	110
Lord out of Heaven, The . . . . .	<i>S. Levermore</i>	-	20
Lord's Chief Treasure, The . . . . .	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	121
Lord's Remembrancers, The . . . . .	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	-	140
Love . . . . .	<i>S. Levermore</i>	-	281
Love of Christ, The . . . . .	<i>James Boyd</i>	-	32
Love of Christ for His Assembly, The . . . . .	<i>James Boyd</i>	-	138
Love that will not let me go, The . . . . .	<i>Hamilton Smith</i>	-	28

# Scripture Truth

PAGE

PAGE

## M

Moffatt's Translation	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	183
Moral Power of Christianity, The	<i>A. J. Atkins</i>	284
Mote in the Eye of thy Brother, The	-	163

## N

No Compromise	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	150
Notes on the Second Coming	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	103
Nourished and Cherished	-	70

## O

Optimism of Faith, The	<i>S. Levermore</i>	99
Our Changed Centre of Gravity	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	145
Our Standing and Estate	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	157

## P

Parable, A	-	57
Paul's Gospel:	<i>James Green</i>	-
Its Source	-	14
Its Power	-	35
Its Secret	-	53
Its Object	-	94
Person of our Lord, The	-	142
"Plus Ultra"	<i>David Ross</i>	174
Power He Has, The (Poetry)	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	41
Purchase of God, The	<i>Robert Whyte</i>	231

## R

Redeemed and Reconciled	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	12
Rejoice in the Lord	<i>E. P. Brown</i>	238
Rest	<i>S. Levermore</i>	125
Revelation of God, The	<i>M. A. Thompson</i>	135
Righteousness of the Law Fulfilled in us, The	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	260
Ritualism and Rationalism	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	234

## S

Salt is Good	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	209
Serpent of Brass, The	<i>James Boyd</i>	114
Serving the Lord	<i>J. F. English</i>	162
Sonship	<i>James Boyd</i>	128
Studies in the Life of Moses	<i>R. McCallum</i>	193, 257, 284

## T

That I may Know Him	<i>W. Taylor</i>	11
There's Nothing too Hard for Thee	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	6
Together	-	276
Triumphs of Faith, The	<i>G. J. Stewart</i>	205
True Grace of God, The	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	228

## U

Unwearied Love	-	179
Usefulness and Devotedness	-	10

## V

Victory of God, The	<i>James Boyd</i>	86
---------------------	-------------------	----

## W

Walking Heavenward	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	185
Where are the Dead?	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	169
Why the Saviour Suffered	-	410
Word to Those Who Preach, A	<i>S. Levermore</i>	270

## Answers to Correspondents (Editor)

Baptism by the Holy Ghost and Fire	-	191
Behold, I Stand at the Door	-	215
Blasphemy Against the Holy Ghost	-	191
Breaking of Bread, The	-	71
Bruised Reed and Smoking Flax, A	-	143
Children's Bread Cast to Dogs	-	275
Claims of the Church of Rome	-	211
Doctrine of a "Partial Rapture"	-	295
Dispensations	-	96
Elder Son, The	-	23
Every Creature of God is Good	-	167
God of this World, The	-	47
Holy Ghost received by the Laying on of Hands	-	192
Holy Spirit, The	-	23
Hymn Wanted	-	119
Individual Responsibility and the Lord's Supper	-	70
Investments	-	276
Judgment Seat of Christ, The	-	96
Numbering the People	-	48
One Loaf, The	-	168
Passover and Feast of Unleavened Bread, The	-	120
Six Hundred and Sixty-six—The Number of the Beast	-	168
Sojourning of the Children of Israel—Was it 430 or 400 Years?	-	274
Tampering with the Revelation	-	298
"This Day have I Begotten Thee"	-	214
Ways of God in Sovereignty, The	-	213
Will there be a further opportunity for those who reject the Gospel?	-	211
Why "The Elect Lady"?	-	297

## Correspondence.

To a Young Man in Soul Difficulties—	-	-
<i>T. Oliver</i>	-	188
<i>James Boyd</i>	-	188
<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	-	189
The Way of Peace	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	251

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-FIRST ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1929

“ Quench not the Spirit.  
Despise not prophesyings.  
Prove all things ;  
Hold fast that which is good.”  
*1 Thessalonians 5. 19, 20, 21.*

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>C</b>	
A CHAMBER FOR THE MAN OF GOD - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 97	CHEWING THE CUD AND DIVIDING THE HOOF -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 223
A Place for You - - -	82	CHRIST AND HIS BRETHREN	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 254, 279
A WOMAN, A MOUNTAIN, A CITY - - -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 186	Christ the Head of His Body -	211
About Prayer - - -	115	Christian's Body, The - - -	155
AN ARROW SHARPENED BY LOVE - - -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 186	Circumstances - - -	278
And He Entered into a Ship - - -	29	COMING OF THE LORD, THE	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 231
And in the Garden a New Tomb - - -	61	CONTINUE - - -	<i>W. B. Dick</i> 198
<b>Answers to Correspondents</b> ( <i>Editor</i> )		CORRESPONDENCE - - -	178
Isa. 53. 7, and Acts 8. 32	47	<b>D</b>	
Who are the Multitude ? (Rev. 7. 9, 17) - - -	47	<i>Death</i> (Poetry) - - -	<i>Contributed</i> 89
Eating and Drinking in the Kingdom of God - - -	48	Devoted Women - - -	<i>J. B. S.</i> 288
The Judgment Seat of Christ - - -	69	<b>E</b>	
The Christian and Ill- health - - -	70	END OF THE LORD, THE	<i>F. B. Hole</i> 108
Eternal Life and Law- keeping - - -	95	ENLARGED IN PRESSURE -	<i>David Ross</i> 130
The Christian and Voting Capital Punishment - - -	96	<b>F</b>	
Was Christ the Sin- bearer all through His Life ? - - -	119	FAITH - - -	<i>A. J. Atkins</i> 223
The Sufferings of Paul for the Church - - -	120	FAITH, FAITHFULNESS, FELLOWSHIP - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 145
Exceeding Joy (Jude 24)	165	FAITHFULNESS OF GOD, THE - - -	<i>R. McCallum</i> 53
Affection for Christ - - -	166	FAITHFULNESS TO THE LORD - - -	<i>J. B. S.</i> 141
The Souls of Men and Animals - - -	167	Father's Joy, The - - -	128
Bishops or Elders and their Work - - -	168	FATHER'S NAME, THE -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 179
Eternal Life, a Present Possession, a Future Hope - - -	190	FELLOWSHIP - - -	<i>A. J. Atkins</i> 206
Was Paul Wrong when he Claimed to be a Roman Citizen ? - - -	212	FINAL TRIUMPH - - -	<i>R. Whyte</i> 57
Hebrews 6. - - -	215	FIVE UNFOLDINGS, THE -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 136
The Last Days - - -	238	Forgiveness and After - - -	173
Jerusalem - - -	238	FRIEND OF SINNERS, THE	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 193
The Disembodied Con- dition - - -	285	<b>G</b>	
Women Teaching and Preaching - - -	286	GIFT, THE - - -	<i>L. R.</i> 104
God's Sovereignty and Man's Responsibility - - -	287	GLORY THAT EXCELLETH, THE - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 265
<b>AUTHORITY OF THE WORD,</b> <b>THE</b> - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 261	God - - -	173
<b>B</b>		GOD OUR STRENGTH - - -	<i>A. J. Atkins</i> 113, 142
BEARING MUCH FRUIT -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 121	GOD'S HIGH PRIEST - - -	<i>L. R.</i> 184
Behold a Throne - - -	27	God's Love is Unquench- able - - -	56
BEHOLD I MAKE ALL THINGS NEW - - -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 134	God's Soldiers - - -	278
BELOVED, THE - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 241	God's Word - - -	58
Blessed is the Man - - -	178	Greatest Wonder, The - - -	27
Blessing of Tears, The - - -	58	Growth in Grace - - -	147
BLINDING, BEGUILING, BUFFETING - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 73	<b>H</b>	
		HE THAT HATH AN EAR -	<i>W. B. Dick</i> 30
		He that is Joined unto the Lord - - -	250
		HELD UP ON THE WAVES	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 217
		" HIS NAME SHALL BE CALLED WONDERFUL " -	<i>A. S. Loiseaux</i> 8
		Hold Thou me Up - - -	249
		HOLY SPIRIT, THE - - -	<i>David Ross</i> 100
		HOW GOD IS KNOWN AS FATHER - - -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> 227
		<b>I</b>	
		" I have Seen " - - -	3
		IN TIMES PAST UNPROFIT- ABLE - - -	<i>S. Ridout</i> 78



# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>J</b>		<b>R</b>	
Jabez, a Young Man of Prayer - - - - -	84	Remembrance (Poetry) - J. T. Mawson	34
JESUS HIMSELF WENT WITH THEM - - - - -	11	REPENTANCE IS IMPERATIVE S. Levermore	35
Judgment Seat, The - - - - -	39	Riches of God's Grace, The - - - - -	20
Judgment Seat of Christ, The - - - - -	189	<b>S</b>	
<b>K</b>		SAMUEL THE PROPHET - Hamilton Smith	180, 228, 259, 282
Keep Yourselves in the Love of God (Poetry) - - - Ed. Whyte -	77	Satan's Modern Way (Poetry) - - - - -	F. A. Housmann 128
<b>L</b>		SEAT OF SPIRITUAL AUTHORITY, THE - - - - -	A. J. Atkins 42
LAMENT FOR THE UNCARED-FOR - - - - -	S. Levermore 189	SEED, THE - - - - -	H. J. Vine 59
LEVITICUS AND HEBREWS - - - - -	H. J. Vine 152	Service - - - - -	5
LIBERTY - - - - -	A. J. Atkins 156	SOCIETY OF THE SON OF GOD, THE - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 62
Lord Heareth Me, The - - - - -	253	SORROW AND TRIUMPH, THE - - - - -	I. Fleming 4
LORD THINKETH UPON ME, THE - - - - -	W. B. Dick 219	SPIRITUAL POWER - - - - -	A. J. Atkins 10
Lord's Desire, The - - - - -	249	STUDIES IN THE LIFE OF MOSES - - - - -	R. McCallum
LORD'S PERSON, THE - - - - -	J. A. Trench 149	IV - - - - -	14
LORD'S TABLE, THE - - - - -	J. B. S. 155	V - - - - -	40
		VI - - - - -	86
		VII - - - - -	116
		VIII - - - - -	161
<b>M</b>		<b>T</b>	
MAN-CATCHING - - - - -	S. Levermore 18	THAT BLESSED HOPE - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 236
Members of One Body - - - - -	272	"THEM THAT THOU GAVEST ME" - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 25
MORNING AND EVENTIDE, THE - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 169	There is Rest - - - - -	264
<b>N</b>		Three Friends - - - - -	140
NEARNESS OF THE BELOVED, THE - - - - -	L. R. 271	TIMES OF JEREMIAH - - - - -	232
Neither Death - - - - -	249	2 TIMOTHY 2. 20 - - - - -	S. Levermore 227
Now then do it - - - - -	107	Together with Him - - - - -	128
<b>O</b>		TREES OF SCRIPTURE - - - - -	H. J. Vine 33, 89
Oh, Depth of Riches (Poetry) - E. H. Hagemann	72	TRIUMPH OF FAITH, THE - - - - -	G. J. Stewart 21
On Winning Souls - - - - -	284	<b>U</b>	
On Zion's Hill (Poetry) - L. R. -	201	UNBELIEF AND FAITH - - - - -	S. Levermore 144
OPEN SECRET, THE - - - - -	A. J. Atkins 250, 273	UNDYING ALTARS OF ISRAEL, THE - - - - -	S. Levermore 106
OUR RESOURCES AND STRENGTH - - - - -	Geo. Hepburn 72	<b>W</b>	
<b>P</b>		Waning Sense of Responsibility - - - - -	184
PARTNERS—SLEEPING OR ACTIVE? - - - - -	David Ross 174	"WHAT MANNER OF LOVE" - - - - -	6
PARTY SPIRIT - - - - -	257	When He saw their Faith - - - - -	46
PATH OF LIFE, THE - - - - -	T. Oliver 28	"Wherefore did ye doubt?" - - - - -	258
PAUL'S TWO MINISTRIES - - - - -	211	WHO WENT ABOUT DOING GOOD - - - - -	W. B. Dick 150
Peace - - - - -	216	WHOM THE LORD LOVETH - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 277
PERFECT DAY, THE - - - - -	F. B. Hole 202	WHY THE LORD WAS CONDEMNED - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 49
Person of our Lord, The - - - - -	83	Why the Scriptures are Rejected - - - - -	10
Possessor and Observer of our Lives - - - - -	104	Wishes turned to Prayers - - - - -	276
Prayer for Others - - - - -	276	Work of Christ, The - - - - -	144
PRESERVED AND PERFECTED BY THE GOD OF PEACE AND POWER - - - - -	J. T. Mawson 1	<b>Y</b>	
		"YET NOT I, BUT—" - - - - -	H. J. Vine 9
		YOKE, THE - - - - -	J. J. Anning 267

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-SECOND ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1930

*“THY WORD IS TRUTH”*

John xvii.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>G</b>	
"A Great High Priest" - - -	156	GOD CARES FOR SPARROWS <i>Anon.</i> - - -	198
A APPROACH UPON ALL ISRAEL - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	226	God's Attributes and Nature - - -	225
A TREASURE - - - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	174	God's Leaders - - -	129
A Word to Elders - - -	28	God's Love and His Gifts - - -	72
"Alas, my Brother!" - - -	149	GOD'S ORDER IN WILDER- NESS DISORDERS - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	256
ALL-SUFFICIENCY OF THE SON OF GOD, THE - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193	GRACE UPON GRACE - - - <i>L. R.</i>	66
AMEN, ALLI LUIA - - - <i>L. R.</i>	136	GRAVECLOTHES OR ANGELS IN WHITE - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	255
ARE WE AFRAID? - - - <i>L. R.</i>	280	<b>H</b>	
ARE WE READY? - - - <i>A. J. Atkins</i>	29	HOME OF THE HEART, THE <i>J. B. S.</i>	40
ARM OF THE LORD, THE - - - <i>J. C. Trench</i>	21	HOPE, THE - - - <i>Hamilton Smith</i>	250
AS HE IS - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	24	HOUR WHICH STANDS ALONE, THE - - - <i>Inghis Fleming</i>	128
<b>B</b>		HOW DO YOU LOOK AT LIFE? - - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	14
"Be Careful for Nothing" - - -	214	Humble Yourselves - - -	82
BEAUTY FOR ASHES - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	55	<b>I</b>	
BEHOLD, I COME QUICKLY <i>S. Levermore</i>	10	"If God be for Us" - - -	88
BEHOLD THE BRIDEGROOM <i>W. B. Dick</i>	6	ILLIMITABLE WEALTH - - - <i>S. Levermore</i>	202
BEHOLD THE BRIDEGROOM <i>James Green</i>	23	In Affliction - - -	113
BLEEDING AND BLESSING - <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	150	INSTRUCTION IN RIGHT- EOUSNESS - - - <i>J. A. Trench</i>	116
Blessing and its Source, The - - - <i>J. B. S.</i>	77	INVULNERABLE - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	25
Blessing of the Lord, The - - -	55	<b>J</b>	
<b>C</b>		JEHOVAH'S SERVANT <i>A. J. Atkins</i>	124, 160, 199
CROSSING OVER - - -	214	<b>L</b>	
CROSS AND THE GLORY, THE - - -	270	Let Us Not Sleep - - -	48
CROSS OF CHRIST, THE - <i>A. J. Atkins</i>	271	LORD IN THE MIDST, THE <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	73
<b>D</b>		LORD'S RETURN, THE - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	49, 83
DEPENDENCE UPON GOD - - -	279	LORD'S RETURN, THE - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	4
DEVOTEDNESS TO CHRIST - <i>T. Olver</i>	52	Love of Christ for the Church, The - - -	185
DID GOD CARE FOR ME? <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	134	<b>M</b>	
Draw Nigh Unto God - - -	88	MAN CHRIST JESUS, THE <i>A. J. Atkins</i>	59, 91
"Draw Nigh Unto God" - - -	113	MASS PRODUCTION - - - <i>F. B. Hole</i>	276
<b>E</b>		MISSION OF THE CHURCH IN THE WORLD, THE - <i>W. B. Dick</i>	107, 162, 234, 251
ECCLESIASTES XII - - - <i>A. W. T.</i>	143	MORE EXCELLENT WAY, THE - - - <i>David Ross</i>	244
EIGHT SIGNS OF JOHN'S GOSPEL - - - <i>James Green</i>	137, 186, 237, 283	MORE THAN CONQUERORS - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	97, 121
EPISTLE TO THE PHILIP- PIANS, THE - - - <i>Hamilton Smith</i>	63, 89, 102, 130, 153, 180, 208	MY FATHER - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	182
<b>F</b>		MY PURPOSE - - -	288
FAITH HEALING - - - <i>J. B. S.</i>	243	<b>O</b>	
FATHER'S NAME FOR PRE- SERVATION - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	157	Old and the New, The - - -	48
FATHER'S NAME IN MANI- FESTATION - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	111	One Body - - -	118
FATHER'S NAME MADE KNOWN - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	140	ONE PERFECT LIFE, THE <i>J. J. Anning</i>	205
Feeding the Household - - -	3	OUR COMMISSION - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	169
FIRST AND LAST, THE - <i>A. J. Atkins</i>	17	OUR DAILY LIFE - - - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	217
		OUR DAILY LIVES - - -	127
		OUR SPIRITS - - - <i>H. J. Vine</i>	86

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>P</b>		<b>U</b>	
Power of the Gospel, The - - - -	115	UNVEILED MYSTERY, THE <i>J. A. O. Allen</i>	207
Praying Always - - - -	252		
PRECIOUSNESS OF CHRIST, THE - -	<i>T. Oliver</i> - 233	<b>W</b>	
PRESENT WEALTH AND FUTURE GLORY -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 241	WE HAVE NOT FOLLOWED CUNNINGLY DEVISID FABLES - - - -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> -
Put the Tubs Round Them - - - -	101	"We Know" - - - -	8
		"Will is Dilep, The" - - - -	24
<b>Q</b>		<b>Y</b>	
QUIET RESTING PLACES - <i>L. R.</i> - -	220	Your Opportunities - - - -	270
		YOUR OWN SALVATION - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	114
<b>R</b>			
READY FOR EMERGENCIES - - - -	250		
<b>S</b>		<b>Answers to Correspondents (Editor)</b>	
Salvation and Works - - - -	127	The Purchased Possession - - - -	47
SAMUEL THE PROPHET, 3 AND 6 - - - -	<i>Hamilton Smith</i> 41	"Let us not Sleep" - - - -	48
Service - - - -	156	The Old and the New - - - -	48
Service - - - -	213	"Behold the Bridegroom!" - - - -	68
"SHE SPAKE OF HIM TO ALL" - - - -	<i>A. E. Walker</i> 253	"Healing the Sick" - - - -	69
SOME OF THE SOLITUDES OF THE LORD JESUS -	<i>Inglis Fleming</i> 177	Worry and True Exercise of Heart - - - -	70
SON IS THE SON OF MAN, THE - - - -	<i>H. J. Vine</i> - 35	Paradise - - - -	94
SON OF GOD IS COME, THE - - - -	<i>F. B. Hole</i> - 77	The Eternal Sonship - - - -	95
Spirit of Truth, The - - - -	152	Our House from Heaven - - - -	96
"Spirit Which is of God, The" - - - -	133	Unleavened Bread at the Lord's Supper - - - -	119
SUFFERINGS OF CHRIST, THE - - - -	<i>A. J. Atkins</i> 222	The Hardening of Israel - - - -	120
SUNSHINE AND SALT - <i>A. J. Pollock</i> -	106	The Eternal Sonship of Christ - - - -	166
Surely - - - -	13	Healing the Sick - - - -	167
Surely I Come Quickly - - - -	31	"The Time for the Breaking of Bread" - - - -	168
		The Judgment of the Living Nations - - - -	189
<b>T</b>		The Remission of Sins and Baptism - - - -	190
Taking Nothing of the Gentiles - - - -	<i>J. N. D.</i> - 211	The Truth as to the Church - - - -	191
THAT GLORIOUS EPIPHANY 'THERE AM I' -	<i>S. Levermore</i> - 36	Are We Sinners or Saints? - - - -	215
THOUGHTS ON THE SIXTY-FIRST PSALM - - - -	<i>E. E. Cornwall</i> 212	The Judgment Seat of Christ - - - -	216
THREE FOLD CRY OF THE SPIRIT, THE - - - -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 1	Appointment of Deacons - - - -	240
THREE PRELQUISITES FOR SERVICE - - - -	<i>S. Levermore</i> - 56	Two Knockings - - - -	261
Three Snares - - - -	72	"Sin in the Flesh" - - - -	261
TITLES OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST -	<i>A. J. Pollock</i> 229	Laying the Hand on the Head of the Offering - - - -	262
TO EVERY MAN HIS WORK -	<i>J. T. Mawson</i> 265	The Rich Man and Lazarus (Luke 16) - - - -	263
To Them That Obey Him - - - -	133	Is this Period the Night or Day? - - - -	286
TO THOSE WHO PREACH - <i>J. N. D.</i> -	179	The Right Effect of the Truth - - - -	287
TWO LAST EPISTLES, THE - <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	145		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-THIRD ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1931

*“SANCTIFY THEM THROUGH THY TRUTH :  
THY WORD IS TRUTH”*

John xvii.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

A	PAGE	F	PAGE
A COMPANY OR THE PERSON <i>W B Dick</i>	160	Effectual Prayer	67
<b>Answers to Correspondents</b> ( <i>Editor</i> )		EIGHT SIGNS OF JOHN'S GOSPEL	<i>James Green</i> 40 82 106 129 178
Anglo-Israelism	139	EMMANUEL—GOD WITH US	<i>J T Mawson</i> 235
Baptized for the Dead	286	END OF THE AGE AND THE COMING GLORY THE	<i>R McCallum</i> 54
Crucified with Christ	119	EPHESIAN EPISTLE, THE	<i>J Boyd</i> 38 64 90 132 156, 187 262 274
Destruction of Government The	287	F	
Disciples of the Lord, The	164	Father and the Sheep The	5
Eternal Son The	238	Feeding upon Christ	289
Faith and Baptism	286	Fellowship in His Sufferings	84
Faith Healing	141	First and the Last Miracles The	22
Father and the Son Raising the Dead The	190	FOR CHRISTIAN WOMEN FORGIVEN	<i>J I Mawson</i> 53 <i>J I Mawson</i> 159
Forgiveness of Sins (John 20 23)	143	FOR THOSE WHO SERVE	128
Godly Sorrow	119	FOUR PEAKS OF THE MOUNTAIN RANGE OF TRUTH	<i>T Oliver</i> 277
Highest Form of Religion The	95	G	
Imputed Righteousness	239	GLORY OF CHRIST THE - GLORY OF GOD AND OF JESUS THE	<i>A J Atkins</i> 34 <i>A J Atkins</i> 58
John the Baptist	263	GOD'S CHASTENING	<i>J T Anning</i> 222
Life of the Flesh, The	94	GOD'S MOVE AND THE DEIL'S COUNTERMOV	<i>J T Mawson</i> 73
Lord's Supper, The	261	God the Source of our Blessing	5
Love made Perfect	46	GOSPEL FACTS	<i>J T, Mawson</i> 49
Luke 12	69	GRACE OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST THE	<i>W B Dick</i> 194, 243 270
My Father is Greater than I	263	GREAT REJOICING AND MANIFOLD TRIALS	<i>H J Vane</i> 78
Old Testament Scripture The	261	Greatest Enemy The	192
Prayer and Sermon Building	47	GUIDANCE	<i>F W G</i> 283
Spirit Soul and Body	167	H	
Longue Movement The	190	HERE AM I	<i>H J Vane</i> 111
Washing of Regeneration The	68	HIDDEN - MANIFESTED - ACCLAIMED	<i>W B Dick</i> 95
When I See the Blood	154	HIS DECLARATION HIS ILLNESS	<i>J T Mawson</i> 121 <i>J T Mawson</i> 217
Withdrawing from and Putting Away	71	Home felt Knowledge of God	177
Women Speaking in Public	70	I	
Zechariah 8 10	144	Immeasurable Love (Poetry)	<i>W R Dundee</i> 264
AT THAT TIME <i>R Whyte</i>	77	INDIA	<i>J T Mawson</i> 98
B		IN THE KINGDOM OF GOD	<i>F B Hole</i> 249
BEHOLD THE BRIDEGROOM	<i>J T Mawson</i> 2	In the Lord	163
BEHOLDING CHRIST'S GLORY	<i>W B Dick</i> 102	J	
BIBLICAL WHENCE IS IT, FROM HEAVEN OR OF MEN THE	<i>J I Mawson</i> 207	JEWRY THE	<i>A J Pollock</i> 10
C		Judgment Beginning at the House of God	201
CALLED OUT AND CALLED INTO	<i>H J Vane</i> 205		
CONFLICT THE	<i>D Ross</i> 232		
CONQUERING LINE, THE	<i>R Whyte</i> 229		
CONTINUED IN THE SON AND IN THE FATHER	<i>H J Vane</i> 272		
D			
DIFFERENCE OF BEING A GUEST WITH CHRIST AND BEING UNITED TO HIM	<i>J B S</i> 109		

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>K</b>		<b>S</b>	
Knowledge of God, The	120	SAINT IN A NEW CRUISE	<i>J T Mawson</i> 1
		SAME THE FIRST AND THE LAST THE	<i>H J Vine</i> 20 43
<b>L</b>		SECRET LIFE AND PUBLIC TESTIMONY	<i>A J Pollock</i> 220
LORD'S PORTION IS HIS PEOPLE THE	<i>A Cutting</i> 150	SIR WE WOULD SEE JESUS	<i>J T Mawson</i> 14
Lost and Found	197	SIXFOLD EXHORTATION A	<i>J F English</i> 137
LOVE OF CHRIST THE	<i>L R</i> 99	SPIRITUAL BLESSINGS	<i>I R</i> 280
Love of Christ	197	STRIVING FOR THE MAS TERY	<i>A F Pollock</i> 247
LOVE TO THE BRETHREN	<i>H J Vine</i> 100	SUPREMACY OF CHRIST THE	<i>A Cutting</i> 120
		SURE REMEDY THE	<i>H J Vine</i> 124
<b>M</b>		<b>T</b>	
MAN CHRIST JESUS THE	<i>J N D</i> 269	TESTIMONY A	<i>An old Believer</i> 81
Manna What is it ?	206	TESTIMONY OF OUR LORD THE	<i>A J Atkins</i> 152 198
MARANATHA	<i>J R</i> 184	TESTIMONY—WHAT IS IT ? THE	<i>A J Atkins</i> 112
MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS OF GOD	<i>H J Vine</i> 173	THAT I MAY KNOW HIM	<i>L R</i> 3-
Mystery of Godliness, The	180	There is Forgiveness with Thee	273
		TO THE SON HE SAITH	<i>T P I</i> 163
		TRUSTING IN THE LORD	<i>J I Mawson</i> 193
			<i>H A Holley</i> 284
<b>N</b>		<b>U</b>	
New Commandment The (Poetry)	<i>Hamilton Smith</i> 45	Unpardonable Iniquity, An	110
NEW EDEN A	<i>J T Mawson</i> 80	UNTIL THE PERFECT DAY	<i>A J Atkins</i> 16
Notes for Preachers	4-		
NOTES ON THE BOOK OF DANIEL	<i>J B</i> 100 130	<b>W</b>	
		Weary of a Cold Heart	208
<b>O</b>		What do we Remember ?	31
Of His Fulness	101	WHAT IMPRESSED ME	<i>Contributed</i> 14
OUR CIRCLE AND THE LORDS	<i>J T Mawson</i> 265	What Think ye of Christ ?	6
Our God	136	Where Christ is seen on Earth	15
		WHERE IS THE GUEST CHAMBER ?	<i>W B Dick</i> 29
<b>P</b>		Who can be a Christian ?	268
PEACE OF CHRIST THE	<i>T Oliver</i> 23	Who is This	61
PERSEVERING LOVE	<i>J N D</i> 115	WHOM WILL YOU FOLLOW ?	<i>J T Mawson</i> 169
1 Peter 3 (Poetry)	<i>J T Mawson</i> 89	WHY AND WHERE FORE THE	<i>S Le ermore</i> 111
Prayer A	279	Witness The (Poetry)	<i>Hamilton Smith</i> 48
Prayer and Praise (Poetry)	<i>A F Pollock</i> 177	WORD FROM AFRICA A	<i>H I Wilso</i> 125
Prayer from the Heart A	93	WORD OF CHRIST THE	<i>T Oliver</i> 62
Prayer Meeting The	176	WORD OF GOD AND THE COMING OF THE LORD	<i>J T Mawson</i> 241
PRECIOUSNESS OF THE SAINTS DEATH THE	<i>T Oliver</i> 182	THE	
<b>R</b>			
REJOICE IN THE LORD	<i>J A French</i> 200		
RENT VEIL, THE	<i>J T Mawson</i> 97		
RETREAT, THE	<i>D Ross</i> 252		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-FOURTH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1932

***“SANCTIFY THEM THROUGH THY TRUTH:  
THY WORD IS TRUTH.”***

John xvii.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.



# INDEX

	Page			Page
ABOUNDING GRACE		<i>Muza Saeed Persia</i>		
All the Flock	15			
Along with the Lord	198			
	104			
<b>Answers to Correspondence (Editor)</b>				
Answers to Prayer	215			
Bible Class The	45			
Burial of Richel The	192			
Destruction of Moth The	141			
Killing Away	167			
Feet Washing	118			
Fruit of the Spirit, The	189			
Gates of Hades The	119			
God of his fathers and the desire of women The	191			
Guilt of the body and the blood of the Lord	66			
'Heathen,' who are they? and Baptism The	47			
"His own Blood"	70			
How will those who pierced the Lord see Him when He comes?	142			
Lord's Second Coming and the Tribulation, The	46			
Lord's Supper and the Lord's Table The	68			
Moffatt's Translation and John's Gospel	113			
No Peace no Joy	166			
Parable of Psalm 49	21			
Prayer and a sin unto death	69			
Problems in the Revelation 4-7	262	285		
Propitiation and Satisfaction	281			
Reckon yourselves dead to sin	140			
To Whom should we address our Prayers?	190			
Unity of the Spirit, The	65			
Answers to Questions The Church	72	94		
AUTHORITY AND CONFIDENCE			<i>T. Oliver</i>	253
<b>B</b>				
BAPTISM OF THE SPIRIT, THE			<i>James Green</i>	199
PASSING OF ABRAHAM THE			<i>E P Broun</i>	158
<b>C</b>				
Capacity				77
Christ also loved the Church				9
Christian Unity				269
CHURCH, WHAT IS IT? THE			<i>J T Manson</i>	6
COMING ONE THE			<i>James Turnbull</i>	16
CONFLICT, THE			<i>J T Manson</i>	255
CONTINUITY OF JOY			<i>T Oliver</i>	197
CROSS, THE				252
CONFESIONENCE				
ABIDING IN THE DOCTRINE			<i>James Boyd</i>	24
CHURCH, THE			<i>James Green</i>	113
CONDITIONS OF SUCCESSFUL SERVICE			<i>H Hoste</i>	163
CROSS, THE			<i>James Boyd</i>	151
<b>D</b>				
DAILY, NOTES ON			<i>J B</i>	41
			111 164 187	60,
DARK DAYS			<i>I R</i>	272
<b>E</b>				
EATING AND WORSHIPPING			<i>A Pollock</i>	217
Ebenezer				130
Editorial				1
ENCOURAGEMENT			<i>J T Manson</i>	49
Enbikkore				130
EPHESIAN EPISTLE, THE			<i>James Boyd</i>	21
Evangelist The				90
<b>F</b>				
FATHER'S COUNSELS, THE, (Poetry)			<i>James Boyd</i>	277
FATHER'S LOVE THE			<i>H J Vine</i>	74
FATHER'S LOVE, THE				133
Feeding upon Christ				273
FELLOWSHIP OF GODS SON, THE			<i>James Green</i>	91
Forgiveness				202
For the Preacher				261
For those who Preach				107
Fountain of Water, A				43

# Scripture Truth

	Page		Page
<b>G</b>		<b>P</b>	
GOD'S CHILDREN (God's Choice)	<i>H J Vine</i> 18	PERFECT Power and Joy	<i>David Ross</i> 249 150
God's Love and Power	28	PRAYER	<i>W W Rule</i> 114,
GRACE OF GOD IN TRUTH THE	<i>J A Davidson</i> 62	Prayer for Others	131 155 161
GREAT CONTRASTS IN THE REVELATION	<i>J T Mauson</i> 25	<b>Q</b>	
	80, 121	Questions The Church What is it?	9
GREAT SIGHTS	<i>J T Mauson</i> 127	<b>R</b>	
<b>H</b>		Reliance on the Lord	23
HAVE WE A REVELATION FROM GOD?	<i>James Boyd</i> 206	REMARKABLE CONFESSION, A	<i>I Fleming</i> 280
HEAD OF THE BODY THE	<i>H J Vine</i> 137	RICHES IN GLORY	<i>I Olier</i> 103
Hearts Deceit The	136	RICHNESS OF GOD THE	<i>J C French</i>
HE DWELT AMONG US He is thy Lord	<i>J T Mauson</i> 101	<b>S</b>	
HIMSELF	20	SON AND LIFE THE	<i>H J Vine</i> 278
HOLY SCRIPTURE THE	<i>I Fleming</i> 213	SON OF GOD IS COME THE	<i>J T Mauson</i> 97
	<i>W W Rule</i> 181	SON OF THE FATHER'S LOVE	<i>H J Vine</i> 184
	203 257, 287	SON'S RIGHTS IN CREA- TION THE	<i>H J Vine</i> 102
HOLY SPIRIT IN GALA- TIANS THE	<i>J T Mauson</i> 145,	Souls Desire The	172
	173.	STUDIES IN THE LIFE OF JOSEPH	<i>R McCallum</i> 13
HOLY SPIRIT'S WITNESS THE	<i>H J Vine</i> 62		34, 80 108, 134
Humiliation and Glory	5	<b>T</b>	
<b>I</b>		Thanksgiving A	144
I am Waiting	96	They All Slumbered and Slept	79
Inward man Renewed, The	157	THEY WINE WITH THEM UNTO JORDAN	<i>J T Mauson</i> 193
ISAIAH 63	<i>The late John Urquhart</i> 24	THINGS CONFATED	<i>F P Brown</i> 22,
I Thirst	14	TRASCUL IN HEAVEN	<i>J R</i> 78
<b>J</b>		TRUE LIGHT, THE	<i>W Taylor</i> 150
Jesus Christ the Same	22	<b>U</b>	
JESUS HIMSELF,	<i>I Fleming</i> 166	UNITY OF SCRIPTURE, THE, (A reprint)	<i>J G Bellett</i> 128
JOHN 1 13	<i>J V Darby</i> 200	URIM AND THUMMIM	<i>T Olier</i> 160
<b>L</b>		<b>W</b>	
Lamb, The	170	WAITING FOR GOD'S SON IN HEAVEN	<i>T Olier</i> 270
LEANING ON HIS BRIST	<i>A H Storie</i> 283	Waiting on the Lord	104
LIFE OF FAITH THE	<i>David Ross</i> 3	Watchfulness and prayer	271
LORD'S INTEREST IN HIS OWN, THE	<i>W B Dick</i> 195,	Weariness and Heart	288
	259	WE WILL REMEMBER THY LOVE	<i>I R</i> 171
<b>M</b>		WHL OF GOD THE	<i>T Olier</i> 8
Memoiry and Hope	20	WONDERFUL MI, THE	<i>E I French</i> 30
MIND THAT WAS IN CHRIST JESUS THE	<i>J J Anning</i> 123	Word The	256
MORE THAN CONQUERORS	<i>J T Mauson</i> 73	Word for Loly The	90
<b>N</b>		WORD IN THE BEGIN- NING THE	<i>F W Grant</i> 3
NO PROFIT — GREAT GAIN "	<i>F B Hole</i> 236	Work of the Immortal The	120
NOT THIS BUT THAT	<i>David Res</i> 221	WORLD'S MARK, IS- RAEL'S KING AND GOD'S CHILDREN	<i>H J Vine</i> 39
<b>O</b>		<b>Y</b>	
OBJECTIVE AND SUBJEC- TIVE	<i>J T Mauson</i> 212	YIELD YOURSELVES UN- TO GOD	<i>W B Dick</i> 234
ONLY BECOTEN SON SON, THE	<i>Trifrey</i> 171	YOKE OF THE LORD THE	<i>J T Mauson</i> 220
OVERFLOWING	<i>Robert Turnbull</i> 240		
<b>P</b>			
PASSING AND THE PER- MANENT, THE	<i>Robert Whyte</i> 241		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-FIFTH ANNUAL  
VOLUME

1933

*“Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of  
Thy righteous judgments endureth for ever*

Psalm 119. 160.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,

5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C. 4.

# EDITORIAL

---

By the grace of the Lord we are able to present to our friends the 25th volume of our monthly magazine. Our desire from its beginning has been to have an unobtrusive and unadvertised part in putting portions of meat in due season upon the table of the Lord's household. Knowing that He loves His own which are in the world and will love them to the end, and that

*"He richly feeds their souls  
With blessings from above"*

when He finds willing channels for His blessing, encourages us to continue its monthly publication in subjection to Him, who is our one Lord. We look to Him afresh to give a continual ministry that will refresh the weary, comfort the sorrowing, encourage the disheartened, and build up all the saints in the truth in so far as we are able to reach them.

Since we know that He has no smaller circle of interest than the one flock, the one family of God, we earnestly pray that we may be preserved from thinking of any smaller circle and from all party bias; but that as hitherto our outlook may be "all the saints," with whom, may the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be! We believe that in this desire we shall continue to have the sympathy and the help of all who are near enough to the Lord to love all His own because they are dear to Him—dear to Him because the Father has given them to Him (John 10. 29) and because He has redeemed them to Himself by His own blood.

We have no need to press upon our friends that the need for ministry grows exceedingly; the devil was never more active, evil men and seducers are waxing worse and worse, deceiving and being deceived, and the Lord's coming is near; thence the exhortation, "Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine." By circulating the truth, as by such a magazine as this, they may be "fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God" and may be assured that their "labour is not in vain in the Lord" to whom be glory now and for ever. Amen.

# INDEX

	Page		Page
<b>A</b>		<b>C</b>	
Abba Father .. .. .	114	Calving Your Bed .. .. .	276
Abound more and more .. .. .	125	CHRIST OUR OBJECT <i>J.B.S.</i> ..	285
ALL THINGS NEW <i>David Ross</i>	1	CHRISTIAN'S BIOGRAPHY,	
ALL THINGS PUT UNDER		THE .. <i>I. Fleming</i>	28
HIM .. .. <i>L.R.</i>	54	CLOUDS .. .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	97
ALWAYS CONFIDENT		COMING AGAIN OF THE	
(poetly) .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	197	LORD JESUS .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	38, 64, 73, 110, 142, 178, 206.
<b>Answers to Correspondence (Editor)</b>		Comprehensive Love .. .. .	89
The Servants in the		CONSIDER HIM .. <i>M.B.</i> ..	196
Father's House .. .. .	22	Constant Communica-	
In the Beginning .. .. .	23	tions .. .. .	83
What is the Flesh .. .. .	44	CONFIRMATION, ADORA-	
Born of Water .. .. .	46	TION, DESIRE .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	25
"I'm always Sinning" .. .. .	47	Cross of Christ, The .. .. .	114
Are there other		<b>D</b>	
Worlds? .. .. .	48	Daily Cares .. .. .	171
Would God move us		DANGER SIGNALS IN	
to do Wrong? .. .. .	72	THE WORD .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	174
Jachin and Boaz .. .. .	94	Dawn of Life, The .. .. .	57
No Condemnation .. .. .	94	Desire, My (poetry) .. .. .	216
The Judgment Seat		DEVIL AND HIS	
of Christ .. .. .	118	ACTIVITIES .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	222
All Things Working		<b>F</b>	
Together for Good .. .. .	119	FATHER IN THE REVE-	
Shame at the Judg-		MENT, THE .. <i>H. J. Vine</i> ..	154
ment Seat .. .. .	119	FIDELITY .. .. <i>T. Oliver</i> ..	10
The Man Christ Jesus .. .. .	164	FIRE .. .. <i>A. J. Pollock</i>	231
The Slaughter of the		FOR THE SAKE OF THE	
Midianites .. .. .	166	NAME .. .. <i>J. W. Smith</i>	52
Baptism of Fire .. .. .	167	FOUR GOSPELS, THE .. <i>J. McBroom</i>	175
"I, if I be lifted		FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT,	
up" .. .. .	167	THE .. <i>James Green</i>	256
On Confession to a		FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT,	
Priest and Forgive-		THE (No. 2) .. <i>James Green</i>	280
ness .. .. .	188	From the heart of	
The Traitor and the		Africa .. .. .	254
Lord's Supper .. .. .	189	<b>G</b>	
Names blotted out of		God giveth the Victory .. .. .	149
the Book of Life .. .. .	190	God's Love .. .. .	116
Fellowship with the		God's SEARCHINGS	
Father and His		(Ps. 139) .. <i>James Boyd</i>	34
Son, Jesus Christ .. .. .	239	God's Joy .. .. .	266
Psalms 119 .. .. .	240	GOODLY TREES, PALM	
Fitness for the Lord's		BRANCHES ETC .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	1
Work .. .. .	262	GRACE OF THE FATHER'S	
The Lord's last words		HEART, THE, (poetry) .. <i>James Boyd</i>	12
to Peter .. .. .	262	GREAT LOVE .. <i>Robert Whyte</i>	219
The Healing of the		GREAT SUPPER, THE .. <i>James Boyd</i>	204
Body .. .. .	263	GREAT WORKER, THE .. <i>David Ross</i>	267
<b>B</b>		<b>H</b>	
BEHOLD HE COMETH <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	241	HAND OF THE LORD	
Be still and let God		AND HIS BOSOM, THE	
mould thee (poetly) .. .. .	11	(Isa. 40) .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	196
BOTTLE OR THE SPRING,		Head and the Body	
THE .. <i>J. T. Mawson</i>	195	The .. .. .	170
Brethren .. .. .	208	HEAVENLY MINISTERS .. <i>J. Houston</i>	84

# Scripture Truth

	Page		Page
He careth for you ... ..	177	OUTLOOK FOR A REVI-	
He is Coming ... ..	83	VIVAL, THE ... ..	T. Oliver ... 87
HE THAT HATH EARS		OUR CALLING ... ..	A. E. Walker 141
TO HEAR ... ..	R. Turnbull 235	OUR GREAT HIGH	
"Him that is weak in		PRIEST ... ..	J.G.B. ... 274
the Faith" ... ..	153	OUR INCARNATE LORD	J. McBroom 277
Holy Spirit, The ... ..	81		P
HOLY SCRIPTURES, THE	W. M. Rule 13, 70	PASSOVER AND THE	
HONOUR ALL MEN ... ..	J. T. Mawson 63	PASS OVER, THE	I. Fleming ... 185
HONOUR THE SON ... ..	H. J. Vine ... 209	POWER OF THE SPIRIT	
		THE ... ..	James Green 181,
			212.
		POWER, PRESERVATION,	
		PERMANENCE ... ..	J. T. Mawson 7
		PRAISE (poetry) ... ..	James Boyd 261
		PRESENCE OF THE	
		SPIRIT, THE ... ..	James Green 150
		PRESENT ACTIVITIES OF	
		THE LORD, THE ... ..	I. Fleming ... 132,
			161.
			R
		RECOVERY AFTER FAIL-	
		URE ... ..	J. T. Mawson 49
		RECOVERY AND RE-	
		VIVAL ... ..	David Ross ... 245
		Rejoice in the Lord	... .. 100
		REJOICING IN LOWLY	
		SERVICE ... ..	R. McCallum 101
		Remedy Greater than	
		the Ruin, The ... ..	270
		Remembrance, Adora-	
		tion, Prayer ... ..	51
		ROYAL SERVICE ... ..	F. B. Hole 227
			S
		Salvation ... ..	30
		SATISFACTION ... ..	James Boyd 259
		SECRET OF DEVOTED-	
		NESS, THE ... ..	A. F. Pollock 249
		Some Features of the	
		Life of Faith ... ..	7
		Soul Winning ... ..	9
		SPIRIT AND BRIDE, THE	J.B.S. ... 67
			T
		"THE MAN THAT IS	
		MY FELLOW" ... ..	J. T. Mawson 265
		THERE AND HERE ... ..	I. Fleming ... 8
		THIS DO IN REMEM-	
		BRANCE OF ME	
		(poetry) ... ..	J. A. O. Allan 161
		THY BROTHER FOR	
		WHOM CHRIST DIED	J. T. Mawson 62
		TRIUMPHING OVER	
		SUFFERING ... ..	R. McCallum 58
			U
		UNCHANGING ONE, THE	James Boyd 128
		Untroubled Heart, The	... .. 152
			W
		What know ye Not? ... ..	62
		WHEN JESUS COMES	
		(poetry) ... ..	R. C. Westcott 127
		WISDOM AND LIFE ... ..	H. J. Vine ... 92
		WITH CHRIST ... ..	E.D. ... 248
		Word Became Flesh,	
		The ... ..	99
		WORD AND LIFE, THE	H. J. Vine ... 68

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-SIXTH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1934

*Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a  
light unto my path.*

Psalm 119. 105.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	Page		Page
<b>A</b>			
ABBA, FATHER ...	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	1	
Acquaintance with God ...		175	
ADORNING THE DOCTRINE ...	<i>J. Houston</i>	56	
All Scripture is profitable ...		35	
<b>Answers to Correspondence (Editor)</b>			
Whose soever sins ye remit ...		20	
Butter and honey shall He eat ...		21	
Women preaching and teaching ...		22	
The Hardening of Pharaoh's heart ...		93	
Are men responsible to believe God? ...		94	
The Lord spake to Moses face to face ...		95	
Prayer and Fasting ...		112	
The Mammon of Unrighteousness ...		113	
Two blind men of Matthew 20 ...		114	
Is Baptism for the Kingdom or the Church? ...		115	
Is it right to speak of the burial of the Lord as vicarious? ...		115	
The Three companies of the redeemed in Revelation 14 and 15 ...		116	
Old Testament Saints and their Destiny ...		118	
Keeping the Sabbath ...		141	
Reading the Bible with children ...		142	
Angels clothed in pure white linen ...		143	
Inviting believers to the Lord's Supper ...		144	
Macaiah and the False Prophets ...		167	
Love in the Church at Thyatira ...		167	
APPROBATION IN A DAY OF DARKNESS ...	<i>I. Fleming</i>	91	
Are we quiet enough to be taught? ...		110	
<b>B</b>			
BE OF GOOD CHEER ...	<i>J. A. O. Allan</i>	16	
<b>C</b>			
CALEB AND LOYALTY ...	<i>T. Oliver</i>	80	
Calvary (poetry) ...		231	
CHRIST AND SAMARIA ...	<i>Tertius</i>	276	
Christ is all (poetry) ...		82	
"CHRIST LIVETH IN ME" ...	<i>I. Fleming</i>	63	
CHRIST'S LOVE FOR HIS OWN ...	<i>J. Houston</i>	163	
CHRIST'S SUFFERINGS AND SYMPATHY ...	<i>W. Taylor</i>	140	
CHRIST'S SYMPATHY WITH OUR SUFFERING ...	<i>Tertius</i>	213	
CLOUDS ...	<i>T. Oliver</i>	189	
"COME ON" AND "GET OUT" ...	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	249	
COMING AGAIN OF CHRIST AND THE CHRISTIAN LIFE, THE ...	<i>I. Fleming</i>	33	
Concerning the Mind ...		82	
Concerning Thoughts ...		90	
CONTEMPLATION OF CHRIST ...	<i>J.B.S.</i>	185	
CORINTHIAN ARCHITECTURE ...	<i>T. Oliver</i>	66	
CORRESPONDENCE: The Renewing of the Mind ...		53	
<b>D</b>			
DIVINE IDEA OF BEAUTY, THE ...	<i>J.B.S.</i>	216	
DIVINE STRENGTH ...	<i>Seton Pollock</i>	110	
DOTH NOT EVEN NATURE TEACH YOU? ...	<i>A. F. Pollock</i>	133	
<b>E</b>			
EVERY MORNING ...	<i>Howard Smith</i>	209	
EVERY MORNING (poetry) ...	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	240	
<b>F</b>			
FALLING ASLEEP ...	<i>John Bunyan</i>	165	
Farewell (poetry) ...		254	
FINISH THE QUOTATION ...	<i>I. Fleming</i>	3	
FLOCK OF GOD, THE ...	<i>David Ross</i>	204	
Friend of the Poor, The ...		267	
<b>G</b>			
"GLORY" AS IT APPEARS IN ROMANS ...	<i>Tertius and Quartus</i>	130	
GLORY OF GOD AND THE FATHER'S PURPOSE ...	<i>J. McBroom</i>	88	
Glory of the Lord in Hebrews 1. ...		201	
GOD FIRST ...	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	253	
GOD SPEAKING ...	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	260	
GRACE FOR SALVATION AND SERVICE ...	<i>I. Fleming</i>	174	



# Scripture Truth

	Page		Page
<b>H</b>			
HE IS ABLE ... ..	<i>E. P. Brown</i>	233	
HE THAT SHALL COME WILL COME ... ..	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	10	
HE WENT OUT AND PRAYED ... ..	<i>F.W.G.</i>	210	
"HIS OWN" ... ..	<i>J. A. Trench</i>	9	
HIS POSSESSION, (poetry) ... ..	<i>W. M. Comer</i>	58	
HOME (OUR) AND THE WORLD'S CLUB ... ..	<i>Robert Whyte</i>	220	
"HOPE" AS IT APPEARS IN ROMANS ... ..	<i>Tertus and Quartus</i>	155, 191	
HOPE IS COME, THE	<i>James Boyd</i>	102	
HOW TO HOLD THE TRUTH		15	
<b>I</b>			
"I AM COME IN MY FATHER'S NAME" ... ..	<i>J. Lindsay</i>	262	
IS THERE ANY GOOD IN MAN? ... ..	<i>J. N. Darby</i>	182	
<b>K</b>			
"Keep yourselves in the love of God" ... ..		162	
<b>L</b>			
LAMB OF GOD, THE ...	<i>W. B.</i>	47	
LIFE LOST OR KEPT ...	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	217	
LIFE SO PLEASING TO THE FATHER ... ..	<i>David Ross</i>	241	
LIVING SACRIFICE, A	<i>David Ross</i>	285	
LOVE ... ..	<i>James Green</i>	285	
LOVERS! OF WHAT AND WHOM? ... ..	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	282	
<b>M</b>			
Missing our Aim ... ..		120	
<b>N</b>			
Name above every Name, The ... ..		13	
NEVER MAN SPAKE LIKE THIS MAN ... ..	<i>H. Brook</i>	126	
NOT IN VAIN ... ..	<i>David Ross</i>	32	
Not proving but enjoying the Truth ... ..		109	
NOT WITHOUT BLOOD ...	<i>I. Fleming</i>	152	
<b>O</b>			
Obedience of Faith, The ... ..		120	
OIL FOR THE LIGHT ...	<i>James Green</i>	176	
Our Homes (poetry) ...		5	
OUR VALUE TO CHRIST	<i>J.B.S.</i>	212	
<b>P</b>			
"PART WITH ME" ... ..	<i>James Green</i>	59,	
	84, 107, 134,	160.	
PLACE OF REFUGE, A ...	<i>L.R.</i>	6	
<b>POWER: PHYSICAL, MORAL, SPIRITUAL</b>			
Prayer ... ..	<i>James Green</i>	255	
PRESENCE OF THE LORD THE ... ..	<i>T. Oliver</i>	274	
PREVISION AND PRO- VISION OF GOD ... ..	<i>R. McCallum</i>	226	
Priests unto God ... ..		179	
<b>R</b>			
RESTORATION OF SOUL	<i>T. Oliver</i>	258	
ROOT AS WELL AS SHOOT ... ..	<i>F. B. Hole</i>	199	
<b>S</b>			
SALTED WITH FIRE ...	<i>F.W.G.</i>	264	
SEARCHED, SAVED, SATISFIED ... ..	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	70	
SECOND MAN, THE ...	<i>J. N. Darby</i>	288	
SIGN IN THE DEPTH, THE ... ..	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	35	
SOME NOTES ON JOHN'S GOSPEL ... ..	<i>C. A. Page</i>	68	
SON IN SUPREMACY, THE ... ..	<i>H. J. Vine</i>	211	
STANDING AND STATE	<i>A. J. Pollock</i>	236	
Strife produces Weakness ... ..		15	
SUFFERING LOVE ...	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	193	
SUPPER OF THE LORD, THE ... ..	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	268	
SUNRISE AND SUNSET ...	<i>J.B.S.</i>	14	
<b>T</b>			
"Take no Thought" ... ..		137	
THINGS MOST SURELY BELIEVED ... ..	<i>J. T. Mawson</i>	25	
The Miraculous Con- ception ... ..		49	
The Sinlessness of the Lord Jesus ... ..		73	
The Temptations of the Lord ... ..		97	
The Necessity for the Deity of the Lord ... ..		121	
The Deity of the Lord Jesus ... ..		145	
As seen in the Opening of the New Testament ... ..		160	
In the later Epistles ... ..		192	
Thou shalt call His Name Jesus ... ..		43	
THREEFOLD CHARACTER OF CHRIST'S SUFFERINGS ... ..	<i>T. Oliver</i>	166	
Turning our Capital into account ... ..		223	
<b>W</b>			
WAY HOME, THE ... ..	<i>J. J. Anning</i>	244	
WAY OF VICTORY, THE	<i>R. Turnbull</i>	96	
What is Sin? ... ..		129	
WHEN? (POETRY) ... ..	<i>R. C. Westcott</i>	202	
WORD OF CHEER, A ...	<i>W. B. Dick</i>	202	

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-SEVENTH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1935

*“A glory gilds the sacred page,  
Majestic like the sun:  
It gives a light to every age,  
It gives, but borrows none.”*

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C. 4.

# INDEX

	Page		Page
<b>A</b>			
A few Scripture Facts about Eternal Life	162	A WORM " YET JEHOVAH OF HOSTS	104
Angels' Gospel, The	103	<b>B</b>	
<b>Answers to Correspondents</b>			
Bethany and the Mount of Olives	216	Beginning and the End, The	34
Blessing of Esau, The	48	BIOGRAPHY IN PROPHECY A	J T Mawson 36
Christ's New Name	96	BLOOD OF CHRIST, THE	C H M 116
Cleansing from all filthiness of flesh and spirit	263	BRIMFUL OF GOODNESS	T Oliver 203
Declared Son of God by the Resurrection	166	<b>C</b>	
Eye Salve	71	CANST THOU BY SEARCHING FIND OUT GOD? (poetry)	H Wilson 102
How can the Church be both the Body and the Bride of Christ?	287	CHRIST THE ETERNAL SON	Selected 101
Hundred and forty-four thousand, The	46	CHRISTIAN ESSENTIALS	R Turnbull 230
Interest in the Young John and Peter at the Sepulchre	118	Church's One Foundation, The	91
John the Baptist not an Apostle	191	COMMUNION	J T Mawson 121
Joy at the Lord's Supper	72	COMPASSING THE MOUNTAIN	Inglis Fleming 56
Kingdom of God The Must a Christian purge himself from vessels to dishonour?	140	COMPREHENSIVE VERSES A	Inglis Fleming 195
Name of God written on the overcomer	141	Confidence (poetry)	9
The Pillar in the Temple	143	Confidence (poetry)	55
Place of the Church in the Millennium, The	47	CORRESPONDENCE	
Propitiation and Substitution	286	CLEANSING 'TERTIUS AND QUARTUS CUT DOWN' — 'SET ON HIGH'	F B Hole 279
Question of man's free will The	45	<b>D</b>	
Reward in Heaven	166	Death and the Saints of God	159
Samson's Riddle	142	DEFEAT AND VICTORY	F B Hole 151
Take up His Cross daily"	191	Dependence upon God	209
Temple of My God The"	94	DEPTHS AND HEIGHTS	L A Anderson 138
While it is day—and the night	46	DEVELOPMENT IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE	J T Mawson 49
Yielding ourselves to God and our wills	71	DIVINE DELIGHT	H J Vine 32
Authority and the Word The	161	DIVINE LOVE	A H Storrie 267
		DIVINE PRESENCE, THE	James Green 189
		<b>E</b>	
		'EVERY CREATURE OF GOD IS GOOD'	J T Mawson 189
		<b>F</b>	
		Faith, Hope and Love	150
		FIVE FOLD CHALLENGE A	E P Brown 221
		FOREKNOWLEDGE OF GOD THE	R McCallum 235

# Scripture Truth

G	Page	P	Page
GLORY OF CHRIST, THE	J. T. Mawson 225	PRESENCE OF THE HOLY	
GOD MOVES BEHIND THE		SPIRIT, THE	Inglis Fleming 16
SCENES	Inglis Fleming 160	PROMISE, THE (poetry)	W. M. Comer 192
GOD'S TRIUMPH AND		R	
THE DEVIL'S DEFEAT	J. T. Mawson 1	Reason and the Word	161
GRACE OF GOD, THE	D. Ross 225	Receptivity	197
GRACIOUSNESS OF JE-		REVELATION, EXPERI-	
HOVAH, THE	F.W.G. 165	ENCE, AND PRACTICE	J. T. Mawson 145
GREAT HIGH PRIEST,		Romans I.	120
THE	C.H.M. 62	ROYAL BANQUET, THE	J. T. Mawson 193
GREAT SECRET, THE	W. B. Dick 22	S	
H		SALVATION AND SATIS-	
HEARKENING TO JAMES	F. B. Hole 241	FACTION	F. B. Hole 198
HEART'S DESIRE, THE		Saviour's Name, The	24
(poetry)	A. H. Lycett 190	Servant of the Lord,	
He shall divide the		The	264
Spoil with the Strong	63	SERVICE (poetry)	A. M. Chambers 8
"HIS STEPS" AND "FOL-		SERVICE OF GOD, THE	W. B. Dick 251
LOWING HIS STEPS"	F. B. Hole 82	"SOME HAVE FALLEN	
HOUSE OF THE LORD,		ASLEEP"	J. T. Mawson 61
THE	F. B. Hole 127	SONSHIP	J. McBroom
I			110, 132, 156, 185
IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF		Spiritual Revelation	188
GOD, THE	J. T. Mawson 214	T	
Indwelling Spirit, The	117	TENDER CONSCIENCE, A	C.H.M. 212
"I will in no wise cast		"THAT THEY ALL MAY	
out"	35	BE ONE"	T. Oliver 43
J		"THE SON OF MAN"	
JEWELRY AND CANAAN, THE	J. T. Mawson 92	AND "THE MAN OF	
JONATHAN	J. Houston 134	THE EARTH"	F. B. Hole 51
K		"The Spirit and the	
KING, THE: HIS VIC-		Bride say, Come"	215
TORY, HIS CORONA-		Two-fold Blessing, The	79
TION, HIS PALACES	F. B. Hole 175	Two-fold Witness, The	210
L		THINGS MOST SURELY	
LAST MESSAGE TO THE		BELIEVED	J. T. Mawson
CHURCH, THE	T. Oliver 88	No. 8. Atonement by	
LOOKING UNTO JESUS		Blood	73
(poetry)	J. A. O. Allan 96	No. 9. The Resurrec-	
Lord's Supplies, The	60	tion of Christ	97
Love of Christ, The	150	No. 10. The Exalta-	
Love one Another	213	tion of Christ	169
N		No. 11. Our Great	
NINE SIMPLE WORDS	Inglis Fleming 115	High Priest	203
Not Forsaken	50	No. 12. The Judge of	
NOTES ON JOSEPH	J. Houston 181	Quick and Dead	271
Notes on the Philippian		TO BE CONTINUED	W. B. Dick 123
Epistle	260	TREE OF LIFE, THE	
O		(poetry)	J.N.D. 35
"Our Father"	9	TWO YOUNG MEN OF	
Our Pattern	119	SCRIPTURE	T. Oliver 20
OUR PROSPECT	E.W.T. 15	U	
OUR SHADOW INFLUENCE	Inglis Fleming 25	UNWEARIED LOVE	J. T. Mawson 259
P		W	
PAEAN OF PRAISE, A	W. B. Dick 265	We ought to obey God	126
PARABLE AND A FACT, A	J. T. Mawson 168	What do we remem-	
Peculiar People, A	34	ber?	264
POWER OF GOD, THE	J. Purves 58	WHAT IS MAN?	H. Wilson 270
Prayer	172	WHAT IS REALLY LIFE?	A. J. Pollock 245
Praying Always	259	WHAT IS THE GOSPEL?	D. Ross 217
"PREACH HIM"	Inglis Fleming 173	"When Moses raised his	
PREACH THE RISEN		hands"	8
CHRIST	J. T. Mawson 116	"WHO WILL SHOW US	
PREPARED FOR SERVICE	R. McCallum 6	ANY GOOD?"	F. B. Hole 27
		"WHY DO THE HEATHEN	
		RAGE?"	F. B. Hole 10
		Word of God, The	119

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

TWENTY-EIGHTH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1936

*“A glory gilds the sacred page,  
Majestic like the sun:  
It gives a light to every age,  
It gives, but borrows none.”*

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C. 4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>C</b>	
Abiding in Christ ... ..	164	CHRIST AND HIS	
ADDING IN GOD ... James Green ...	278	CHURCH ... .. J. T. Mawson	115
ABOVE THE BRIGHTNESS OF THE SUN	276	CHRIST IS ALL ... F. B. Hole ...	217
ADVOCATE OR THE ACCUSER? THE	126	CHRIST--THE GREATEST	
ALL THINGS ARE OF GOD ... ..	82	ATTRACTION ... J. Houston ...	272
Alone with the Lord ... ..	125	Christian's Portion, The ... ..	54
Answers to Correspondents (Editor)		Church, The ... ..	174
"At Eventime shall be Light" ... ..	215	CHURCH, THE ... J. T. Mawson	141
Believing in the Heart ... ..	215	CLOUD OF WITNESSES, A ... T. Oliver	40
Blood, The ... ..	287	CONFIDENCE (Poetry) W.B.D.—E.	19
Christ and His Throne ... ..	144	Confidence ... ..	201
Conditional Immortality ... ..	143	Cry of Need, A (Poetry) ... ..	288
Ethiopian Wife of Moses, The ... ..	119	<b>D</b>	
Lord and the City called Ephraim, The ... ..	190	DEATH OF THE CHRISTIAN, THE ... A Brother	270
"Mercy in that Day" ... ..	92	DIALOGUE IN HADES, A ... ..	246
Miracles of John's Gospel, The ... ..	286	Doctrine and a Warning, The ... ..	125
National Blessing ... ..	94	<b>E</b>	
No Prophecy of Private Interpretation ... ..	119	ENDURING NAME, THE F. B. Hole	86
Now are your Children Holy ... ..	191	"EVEN AS THY SOUL 'PROSPERETH'" ... A. J. Pollock	116
Question of Righteousness and Repentance, The ... ..	142	Excellency of Christ Jesus my Lord, The ... ..	33
"Receive ye one Another" ... ..	93	<b>F</b>	
sacrifices in the Millennium ... ..	72	Faith ... ..	59
Salt ... ..	286	FAME OF JESUS, THE James McIlbroom	102
"The Times" and the "Fulness of the Gentiles" ... ..	92	133, 162, 182, 198, 283.	
Zachaeus and his Confession ... ..	190	Fear Not (Poetry) ... ..	288
VI THE FEET OF THE LORD JESUS ... J. T. Mawson	97	Fellowship of God's Son, The ... ..	48
<b>B</b>		FLEE! FOLLOW! FIGHT! FEED! ... W. B. Dick	8
BENEDICTION, THE J. T. Mawson	1	For those who Serve ... ..	78
Beside the Still Waters ... ..	265	FRIENDS OF GOD ... T. Oliver	84
Bethany ... ..	106	FROM GLORY TO GLORY ... ..	185
Blood and Water ... T. Oliver	210	Fruit ... ..	216
By Him and for Him ... ..	29	<b>G</b>	
<b>C</b>		GIFT AND THE GRACE, THE ... ..	225
Casting all your care upon Him ... ..	59	GLORY OF THE SON, THE ... ..	267
		GO, GROW, GLOW ... James Scott	4
		GOD IS LIGHT ... James Green	20
		God Pleading ... ..	85
		GOD'S DIVIDING LINE R. Turnbull	251
		God's Great Gift ... ..	264
		GOD'S PREVISION IN RELATION TO THE CHURCH ... ..	235
		Gospel, The ... ..	140
		GRACE, GUIDANCE, GOVERNMENT ... F. B. Hole	14
		GREATER THAN JONAH J. T. Mawson	169

	PAGE		PAGE
		<b>I</b>	
Happy Homes ... ..	54		
HEAD STONE OF THE CORNER, THE ... F. B. Hole ...	204		
HEAVENLY VISION, THE ... .. D. Ross ...	256		
"HE FOLLOWETH NOT US" ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	202		
HE THAT ASCENDED DESCENDED FIRST ... F. B. Hole ...	108		
HIS IS THE WORK ... W.B.D.—E.	181		
HIS WAY IS BEST (Poetry) ... ..	21		
HOLY TRINITY, THE ... A. J. Pollock ...	10		
HOW TO MEET TRIBU- LATION ... .. F. B. Hole ...	60		
HUR, THE INTERCES- SOR ... .. H.G. ...	100		
		<b>J</b>	
"IF NOT" (Poetry) ... A. M. Chambers	275		
INCARNATION, THE ... James Scott ...	152		
INCARNATION, THE ... ..	282		
INCENSE OF PRAYER, THE ... ..	107		
IN SORROW ... ..	168		
IS IT RIGHT? ... R. McCallum ...	79		
"IT IS GOOD, etc." ... A. M. Chambers	175		
		<b>J</b>	
Jehovah the Lord ... ..	118		
Jesus ever a Man ... ..	21		
		<b>K</b>	
Keeping His Com- mandments ... ..	151		
KINGDOM OF GOD, THE ... .. Contributed ...	148		
		<b>L</b>	
"LET US GO" ... I. Fleming ...	129		
"LET US GO ON TO PERFECTION" ... D. Ross ...	30		
LIFE AND ITS SUP- PORT ... .. James Green ...	68		
Life of Christ's Body, The ... ..	174		
Lord is Gracious, The ... ..	107		
Love of God, The ... ..	195		
Love of the Father, The ... ..	96		
Love One Another ... ..	55		
		<b>M</b>	
MAN IN CONTRAST WITH GOD ... .. F. B. Hole ...	34		
MANNA—OUR FOOD ... F.W.G. ...	192		
Manner of Life ... ..	24		
MERCY AND JUDG- MENT ... .. F. B. Hole ...	157		
Mercy Seat, The ... ..	197		
MINISTRY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, THE ... .. James Green ...	212		
MINISTRY OF RECON- CILIATION, THE ... James Green ...	186		
Miracles ... ..	128		
MIRACLES OF THE LORD ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	25		
MUTH-LABREN ... T. Oliver ...	22		
		<b>N</b>	
NAMES OF GOD IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, THE ... A. J. Pollock ...	12		
		<b>N</b>	
Notes for Preachers ... ..	13		
		<b>P</b>	
PEOPLE STANDING BY, THE ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	23		
1 Peter 4. ... ..	269		
POVERTY; PATIENCE; POWER ... .. F. B. Hole ...	176		
PRAYER ... .. L. Anderson ...	165		
Prayer ... ..	203		
PROFITABLE ... .. E. P. Brown ...	232		
PURE HEART, A ... Contributed ...	111		
		<b>R</b>	
Reality in Prayer ... ..	211		
		<b>S</b>	
SERVICE ... .. J. J. Anning ...	222		
Service ... ..	156		
Some Great Neces- sities ... ..	67		
SOME LAST WORDS ... W.T. ...	266		
Son of God, The ... ..	39		
SORROWFUL YET RE- JOICING ... .. I. Fleming ...	10		
Spirit for Worship, The ... ..	181		
Spiritual Progress ... ..	91		
		<b>T</b>	
Temptation ... ..	91		
TESTIMONY OF JOHN THE BAPTIST TO THE LORD JESUS, THE ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	49		
TESTIMONY OF THE LORD, THE ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	241		
THANKSGIVING, A ... A. M. Chambers	147		
"THE GOD THAT DOEST WONDERS" ... F. B. Hole ...	135		
This World and That ... ..	85		
THREE GREAT SIGHTS ... J. T. Mawson	121		
Three Great Works of Grace ... ..	209		
TOGETHER ... .. W. B. Dick ...	196		
TONGUE INSTRUCTED, THE ... .. J.T.W. ...	29		
TOWER, A ... .. F.W.G. ...	55		
TRIAL OF YOUR FAITH, THE ... .. F. B. Hole ...	260		
Two Usefulness ... ..	83		
TWO BRIDGE CON- STRUCTION PRIN- CIPLES ... .. T. Oliver ...	65		
Two-fold Lack, A ... ..	209		
		<b>U</b>	
Unique Communion Service, A ... ..	172		
		<b>W</b>	
Walking in the Light ... ..	147		
What Thou Art (Poetry) ... ..	275		
"WHEN I CONSIDER" (Poetry) ... .. A. M. Chambers	264		
WINGS AND WHEELS ... J. T. Mawson	193		
WONDER OF GENESIS I., THE ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	56		
WORD BECAME FLESH, THE ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	73		
Word of God, The ... ..	131, 201		

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*“Thy Word is Truth.”*

TWENTY-NINTH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1937

*“And now, brethren, I commend you to God and to the word of His grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified.”*

Acts 20. 32.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT,<sup>A</sup>  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.





# Scripture Truth

		PAGE			PAGE
<b>H</b>			<b>P</b>		
"HINDER ME NOT" HIS HAND, HIS HEART, HIS HOME	J. T. Mawson	10	PRELIMINARY CONDI- TION OF REVIVAL, A	T. Oliver	284
HOLY SPIRIT OF GOD, THE	W. B. Dick	8	PROVED AND AP- PROVED	R. McCallum	225
Hope	A. J. Pollock	18	Psalm 133	Dr. Warren	163
HOPE OF THE CHRIS- TIAN, THE	28, 52, 85, 101, 138	138	Public Prayer		158
		77	<b>R</b>		
	J.N.D.	221	"REMEMBRANCE"	A.M.Chambers	181
<b>I</b>			RESPONSIBILITY OF MINISTRY	J.N.D.	202
"If Any Man Thirst"		100	<b>S</b>		
Individual Responsi- sibility	J.N.D.	204	Salt is Good		3
ISAIAH 53	A. J. Pollock	198	SANCTIFICATION: I. PETER I.	J.N.D.	209
<b>J</b>			Secret of Power, The		240
"JESUS HIMSELF DREW NEAR"	A.M.Chambers	148	SEEMING CONTRADIC- TION, A	F. B. Hole	268
<b>L</b>			SELF - CENTRED OR CHRIST - CENTRED	A. J. Pollock	245
LAW AND GRACE, THE	J. T. Mawson	97	SERVING OUR GENERA- TION	Inglis Fleming	27
LIVING WATER, THE	J.N.D.	271	SPIRITUAL HEALTH AND HAPPINESS	Inglis Fleming	13
LORD ON EARTH, THE	J.N.D.	149	SUBMISSION	B.V.M.	181
LORD'S YOKE, THE	F. B. Hole	217	SUPPLY OF THE SPIRIT OF JESUS CHRIST, THE	D. Ross	241
Love Covering a Mul- titude of Sins	J.N.D.	282	<b>T</b>		
Lover of the Word, A		77	Take Heed What Ye Hear		2
<b>M</b>			TELL IT TO THE CHIL- DREN	J. T. Mawson	59
"MAKING KNOWN TO GOD"	A.M.Chambers	51	TESTING TIME IS A SIFTING TIME, THE	J. T. Mawson	3
"Many Members in one Body"		55	THESSALONIAN EPISTLE, THE		278
MELCHISEDEC	A. J. Pollock	160	"THEY SO SPAKE"	L. A. Anderson	45
"MORNING PRAYER, A"	A.M.Chambers	100	THINGS WHICH RE- MAIN	J. Scott	4
MOVEMENTS OF THE ARK	C. H. Burchell	213	"THIS IS JESUS"	A.M.Chambers	12
MY GUEST CHAMBER	Inglis Fleming	211	THREEFOLD INVITA- TION, A	R.Turnbull	253
<b>N</b>			"TOGETHER"	J. T. Mawson	49
NAME, THE	W. B. Dick	231	TRANSFORMING VISION THE	A. H. Storie	42
NAMES OF THE CITIES OF REFUGE, THE	T. Oliver	34	TRESPASS OFFERING, THE	J. T. Mawson	123
	68, 82, 140, 156, 182	182	TRUE THOUGHTS		159 168
NEW BIRTH, THE	A. J. Pollock	280	<b>U</b>		
"NOT ONE WORD"	W. B. Dick	267	Unity and Truth		84
Notes for Preachers		122 192	UNITY OF THE SPIRIT, THE		205
<b>O</b>			<b>W</b>		
Objects of the Love of Christ, The		175	WANING INTEREST IN THE GOSPEL, THE		215
OBEDIENCE	J.N.D.	224	WARNING WORDS	J.N.D.	248
Obedience		230	"WHAT HAST THOU IN THE HOUSE?"	A.M.Chambers	197
ONE GOD	F.W.G.	31	WHAT IS THE MEAN- ING OF THE "WATER"?	Inglis Fleming	93
OUR GOD	J. T. Mawson	25 73	"Without Me ye can do Nothing"		62
OUR GREAT HIGH PRIEST		58	WORD OF GOD, THE	A. J. Pollock	178
OUR NEED AND GOD'S NEED	J.L.Donaldson	130	Word of God, The		I
OUT OF THE DEPTHS	F. B. Hole	22	WORD TO EVANGE- LISTS, A		105
"OUT OF THE DEPTHS." "INTO THY REST"	F. B. Hole	32			
OVERCOMING	F. B. Hole	260			
<b>P</b>					
Peace		58			
PERSEVERENCE OF FAITH, THE	J. J. Anning	222			
Praise!		285			
PREACH CHRIST CRU- CIFIED		108			
PREACHER OF THE WORD, THE	J. T. Mawson	265			

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*"Thy Word is Truth."*

THIRTIETH ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1938

*"These things I have spoken unto you, that in Me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world"*

John 16. 33.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>C</b>	
<b>Answers to Correspondents</b>		<b>CONCERNING THE CHILDREN</b> ... R. McCallum ...	8
Baptism ... ..	47	<b>CORRESPONDENCE</b>	
"Believing" and "Trusting" ... ..	96	New Birth, The ... A. J. Pollock ...	48
Daniel's Seventieth Week ... ..	44	Why so few out and out clear cut Conversions? ... ..	156
Does Satan know our thoughts? ... ..	120	172, 272.	
Epistle of James, The ... ..	285	<b>CROSS, THE</b> ... .. A. H. Lycett ...	192
Feet shod with the preparation of the Gospel of Peace ... ..	44	<b>D</b>	
Filled with the Spirit ... ..	143	Dignity of the Gospel, The ... ..	177
Is the whole Bible the Word of God? ... ..	45	Do you tremble at God's Word? ... ..	205
Judging Angels ... ..	192	<b>E</b>	
Knowing one another in Heaven ... ..	239	Evangelist, The ... ..	179
Laodicea ... ..	144	<b>EVIL SPEAKING</b> ... Contributed ...	22
Laodicean Conditions ... ..	72	Evil Unity, An ... ..	195
Living of the Gospel ... ..	143	<b>F</b>	
Lord's Prayer, The ... ..	285	<b>FAME OF JESUS, THE</b> (Matthew's Gospel) J. McBroom ...	56
Man-child and great red dragon, The ... ..	285	104, 128, 160, 180, 196, 259, 279.	
New Birth, The ... ..	46	<b>FATHER'S GIFT TO THE SON, THE</b> ... I. Fleming ...	89
Other Answers ... ..	47	<b>FEASTS FOR THE LORD</b> ... ..	43
"Receive ye the Holy Ghost" (John 20. 22) ... ..	263	<b>FORM OF SATAN'S WORKING, A</b> ... J.N.D. ...	199
Resisting unto Blood ... ..	120	<b>G</b>	
Will men be saved after the Church is completed? ... ..	96	"GOD NOW COMMANDETH" ... W.B.D.—y ...	222
"APPROACHING ADVENT OF CHRIST, THE ... ..	13	God's Thoughts of His own ... ..	88
F. B. Hole ...		God's Way ... ..	168
36, 64, 83, 112, 135.		God Understands ... ..	35
<b>AROUND THE CROSS IN THE GOSPEL OF JOHN</b> ... ..	25	<b>GOODNESS OF GOD, THE</b> ... ..	192
J. T. Mawson ...		<b>GRACE OF THE LORD AND THE WOMEN, THE</b> ... ..	265
49, 73, 97, 121, 145, 169, 193.		<b>GREAT EXAMPLE AND A GREAT WARNING, A</b> ... ..	226
<b>B</b>		A. J. Pollock ...	
"Be filled with the Spirit" ... ..	155	<b>H</b>	
"Behold He Cometh" ... ..	212	HEARTENING WORD, A W. B. Dick ...	6
<b>C</b>		HE DWELT AMONG Us (poetry) ... W.B.D.—y ...	276
<b>CAPACITY FOR KNOWING DIVINE LOVE, THE</b> ... ..	264	"HE IS DESPISED AND REJECTED" ... A. M. Chambers ...	78
J.N.D. ...		Hindrance to Understanding, The ... ..	159
<b>CAVE OF ADULLAM, THE</b> ... ..	131	Hour, The ... ..	240
T. Oliver ...		"HOW SHOULD MAN BE JUST WITH GOD?" ... ..	34
<b>CHRIST AND ONENESS CHRISTIAN'S HISTORY, THE</b> ... ..	213	How THOU OUGHTEST TO BEHAVE THYSELF D. Ross ...	245
H.J.V. ...		How TO KEEP THE FIRE BURNING ... J. T. Mawson ...	1
<b>CHRIST IN THE PSALMS</b> ... ..	214	How we Know the Love of God ... ..	260
<b>CLOSED ROAD, THE</b> ... ..	171		
A. M. Chambers ...			
<b>COME!</b> ... ..	221		
W. B. Dick ...			
"CONCERNING CHRIST AND THE CHURCH" J. Scott ...	79		

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE
H	
HYMN, A ... .. W.B.D.—y ...	288
I	
INCLUSIVE AND EX- CLUSIVE ... .. H.J.V. ...	261
INSTRUMENTS ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	126
IN THE MIDST ... .. J. R. Jameson ...	187
INTRODUCTION OF THE GOSPEL INTO EUROPE, THE ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	3
"I WILL COME" ... .. W. B. Dick ...	202
J	
JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST, THE ... .. E. P. Brown ...	223
K	
KEEPING THE NIGHT WATCH ... .. I. Fleming ...	124
L	
LET NOT YOUR HEART TROUBLED ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	230
LIBERTY, RESPONSIB- ILITY, FRATERNITY	F. B. Hole ... 241
LION AND THE LAMB, THE ... .. J. S. Blackburn ...	101
Lord's Death, The ... ..	186
LORDSHIP OF CHRIST, THE (Bible Read- ing) ... ..	236
LORD'S SUPPER, THE	T. Oliver ... 255
Love of Christ, The ... ..	140
Love of God, The ... ..	125
Love's Mystery ... ..	216
M	
MAN ... .. T. Oliver ...	206
MARY — BLESSED AMONG WOMEN ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	198
MIND THAT WAS IN CHRIST JESUS, THE ... ..	75
Misrepresenting Christ ... ..	152
MY NAME ... .. T. Oliver ...	281
N	
NEW WITH YOU ... .. T. Oliver ...	33
O	
OBEDIENCE ... .. J.N.D. ...	278
ONE BODY AND ONE SPIRIT ... ..	271
OPERATIONS OF THE SPIRIT IN THE AS- SEMBLY (Bible Reading) ... ..	256
P	
PERSON OF THE CHRIST, THE ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	163
Power of the Gospel, The ... ..	191
Power of the Saviour's Love, The ... ..	212
PRACTICAL EFFECT OF THE TRUTH OF THE LORD'S RETURN, THE ... .. J. J. Anning ...	234
PRAYER IN TIME OF TEMPTATION, A ... .. A. M. Chambers ...	248
PRINCE AND SAVIOUR, A ... .. W.B.D.—y ...	134
PROFITABLE LIVING ... .. S. ...	53

	PAGE
R	
Redeeming the Time ... ..	107
Roots and Fruit ... ..	216
S	
SOURCE OF PEACE AND ENERGY, THE ... .. J. T. Mawson ...	283
SERVICE ... ..	205
Service. Extracts from Letters ... ..	178
SIN-BEARER, THE ... .. J.N.D. ...	277
SON OF GOD: CENTRE OF POWER AND WORSHIP, THE ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	274
SONG AT NIGHTFALL, A ... .. A. M. Chambers ...	130
SPEAKING OF HIM WHILE WAITING FOR HIM ... .. T.C.MacCormack ...	24
Sphere of Service, The SPIRITIST PROPHECIES COME TRUE ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	62
SUPREMACY OF CHRIST THE ... .. T. Oliver ...	77
T	
Their Own Company ... ..	282
TESTING TURNED TO TRIUMPH ... .. R.McCallum ...	249
THESSALONIAN EPISTLE, THE ... ..	19
30, 59, 92.	
Things in which the Christian Delights ... ..	167
THINGS THAT ACCOM- PANY SALVATION ... .. J. Scott ...	148
"THINK OF THESE THINGS" ... .. A. M. Chambers ...	107
"THIS DO IN REMEM- BRANCE OF ME" ... .. R. C. Westcott ...	153
"This is my Beloved" ... ..	215
"Thou art my God" ... ..	198
"Thou God Seest Me" ... ..	100
To Sleep and Awake ... ..	171
Traditions of Men ... ..	159
"Two or Three" ... ..	88
U	
UNITING SYLLABLE, THE ... .. I. Fleming ...	154
UNITY OF THE SPIRIT, THE ... .. A. J. Pollock ...	28
W	
"WE OUGHT TO OBEY GOD" ... .. T. Oliver ...	183
WHAT IS DEATH? ... .. J.N.D. ...	190
WHAT IS MAN? ... .. T. Oliver ...	284
WHAT IS THE WORD? (Poetry) ... .. W.B.D.—y ...	264
What should we Preach? ... ..	142
WITH CHRIST ... .. A. M. Chambers ...	27
Word of God, The ... ..	147
"Word of the Lord is Tried, The ... ..	198
Wound, The ... ..	216
WRITTEN WORD AND THE LIVING WORD, THE ... .. A. E. Booth ...	217
Y	
YE SHALL FIND ... .. L. A. Anderson ...	141

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*"Thy Word is Truth."*

THIRTY-FIRST ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1939

*"And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of His grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them that are sanctified"*

Acts 20. 32.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
5, ROSE STREET, LONDON, E.C.4.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>D</b>	
<b>ANSWERS TO CORRESPONDENTS:</b>			
Loosing and Binding on Earth ratified in Heaven ...	21	DEATH, WHERE IS THY STING, O (poetry) B.	144
Gospel Preachers and the New Birth ... ..	22	Divine Forgiveness ... ..	168
The Cloud of Witnesses ...	23	DIVINE FELLOWSHIP, A D. Ross	244
Are some appointed to disobe- dience? ... ..	95	<b>E</b>	
Eternal Life ... ..	95	EVANGELIST OR PREACHER J.B.S.	141
The Secret of a fruitful life ...	142	Evangelist, The ... ..	51, 143
Co-operative Societies ... ..	143	EVEN SO, COME LORD JESUS S. Munro	164
A Preacher and yet a castaway	167	Everlasting Consolation ... ..	269
Where Faith rests ... ..	167	<b>F</b>	
Preaching to spirits in Prison ...	190	FAITH A. J. Pollock	250
The Light of Life ... ..	190	FATHER OF LIGHTS IS OUR GOD, THE J. T. Mawson	169
Between death and resurrection	191	Father and the Prodigal, The ...	173
The Idol Shepherd ... ..	215	Father, The ... ..	227
If the righteous scarcely be saved	216	FIRST DAY OF THE WEEK J. T. Mawson I. 25, 49,	73
Armageddon ... ..	264	FINALLY L. A. Anderson	45
Are you lukewarm? ... ..	44	For Those who Suffer ... ..	7
<b>B</b>		FULNESS OF SCRIPTURE, THE J.N.D.	53
Be still, stand still, sit still ...	273	<b>G</b>	
BEHAVIOUR IN BEREAVEMENT A. J. Pollock	102	Galatian Epistle, The 42, 70, 106,	137
BODY. WHAT IS IT? THE Inglis Fleming	78	GOD OUR REFUGE AND STRENGTH J.N.D.	100
Britain, the Jews and Palestine ...	270	GOD'S SOVEREIGNTY A. J. Pollock	124
BY THESE THINGS MEN LIVE Inglis Fleming	172	GOD'S REST AND OURS J.N.D.	108
<b>C</b>		GRACE, GUIDANCE, GLORY J. Scott	176
CHRISTIAN DEVOTEDNESS J.N.D.	39	Great Multitude of Fishes, A ...	288
CHURCH, MY, MY SHEEP, MY BRETHREN W. B. Dick 110, 126,	186	<b>H</b>	
Colossians I. 28, 29 ... ..	57	HABAKKUK R. McCallum	232
Coming of the Lord draweth nigh, The	65	He Careth for You ... ..	252
Confidence ... ..	24	"HE LOOKED FOR A CITY" F. B. Hole	181
Cross, The ... ..	105	"HE PLEASED GOD" F. B. Hole	132
CROSS OF CALVARY, THE Inglis Fleming	152	"HE CONDEMNED THE WORLD" F. B. Hole	156
		"He offered up His only Begotten"	284
		HEART OF THE LORD, THE F. B. Hole	192

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
HIS OWN WHICH WERE IN THE WORLD		Preachers Life and Character, The ...	263
J. T. Mawson	145	Proving what is acceptable to the	
HOPE OF THE GOSPEL	J. T. Mawson 265	Lord ... ..	235
"HOW THOU OUGHTEST TO BEHAVE		PRIVILEGE AND RESPONSIBILITY	
THYSELF"	A. J. Pollock 54	R. Turnbull	254
I			
"I BELIEVE GOD"	J. T. Mawson 217	R	
IN THE COVERT OF HIS PRESENCE	A. H. Storrie 206	Rock that is higher than I, The ...	47
INTERCESSION	J. T. Mawson 121	S	
J			
JESUS (poetry)	W. B. D—y 96	SAME, THE	W. B. Dick 6
JESUS CHRIST OUR LORD	Moule 91	SCRIPTURES, THE HOLY	J. J. Anning 228
JESUS HIMSELF	L. A. Anderson 209	SCRIPTURE NOTES	J. T. Mawson 241
JESUS SHEWING HIMSELF		Secret of Strength ... ..	160
J. T. Mawson 97, 129		SERVICE	J.N.D. 199
L			
Light from Heaven ... ..	249	SLIPPING AWAY	J. T. Mawson 34
LORD AND THE HOUSE, THE	J. T. Mawson 213	Separation from evil ... ..	40
LORD IN THE MIDST, THE	J. T. Mawson 193	Some Results of the Coming of the	
LORD'S SUPPER, THE	A. J. Pollock 13, 29	Spirit T. Oliver 82, 118, 139, 165,	211
Lord's Presence, The ... ..	59	Sowing and Harvest ... ..	148
Lord's Table, The ... ..	59	Strangers ... ..	83
M			
MAN OF GOD, THE	E. P. Brown 267	Surely ... ..	216
MATTHEW'S GOSPEL		Sychar's Well ... ..	275
J. McBroom 10, 36, 66, 92		T	
MEDIATOR OF THE NEW COVENANT	T. Oliver 283	Tears, The Blessing of ... ..	249
MORE EXCELLENT SACRIFICE, A		Testimony ... ..	198
F. B. Hole 84		THEN COMETH THE END	A. J. Pollock 196
MORE EXCELLENT WAY	W. B. D—y 48	THERE IS A PATH	J. A. Sinclair 236
N			
"Neither Death" ... ..	35	"THOU SHALT BE SAVED"	
New Peace, A ... ..	171	J. T. Mawson	224
O			
One With Authority ... ..	148	TRIBULATION AND DELIVERANCE	
P			
PARTY SPIRIT	A.W. 8	(poetry) W. B. D—y	58
Peace ... ..	243	Throne in Heaven, A ... ..	253
PERSON OF THE LORD, THE		V	
A. E. Booth 60, 87,	112	VICTORY OF FAITH, THE	T. Oliver 32
PERSON OF THE LORD, A meditation		VOICE OF GOD, THE	T. Oliver 52
Inglis Fleming 16		W	
R			
S			
T			
V			
W			
R			
S			
T			
V			
W			
Waiting for God ... ..	41	Way of Wisdom, A ... ..	128
Way of Wisdom, A ... ..	128	WE ARE ON OUR WAY TO GOD	J.N.D. 253
WE ARE ON OUR WAY TO GOD	J.N.D. 253	"WE HAVE SINNED"	J. T. Mawson 259
"WE HAVE SINNED"	J. T. Mawson 259	"We know" ... ..	204
"We know" ... ..	204	WE WALK BY FAITH (poetry)	
WE WALK BY FAITH (poetry)		W. B. D—y	24
W. B. D—y	24	Wherefore did ye doubt? ... ..	23
Wherefore did ye doubt? ... ..	23	WHY CHRIST DIED FOR US	F. B. Hole 218
WHY CHRIST DIED FOR US	F. B. Hole 218	WORD OF GOD, THE	J.N.D.
WORD OF GOD, THE	J.N.D.		



# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*"Thy Word is Truth."*

THIRTY-SECOND ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1940

*"The Lord possessed Me in the beginning of His way, before His works of old . . .*

*"Blessed is the man that heareth Me, watching daily at My gates, waiting at the posts of My doors."*

Proverbs 8. 22, 34.

*"The words that I speak unto you, they are spirit and they are life."*

John 6. 63.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPÔT,  
11 LITTLE BRITAIN, LONDON E.C.1.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>CONTRAST IN TWO</b>	
ADORNING THE DOCTRINE ... J. T. Mawson	198	SETS OF V's, A ... T. Oliver	12
<b>Answers to Correspondents</b>		<b>D</b>	
Fellowship with the Gospel ...	40	Divine Light or Encircling Gloom	184
Has every Christian a pure heart?	78	Divine Love ...	191
Shall He find faith on the Earth?	78	Dependence on God ...	135
Servants' individual responsibility		DOES GOD CARE? ... A. J. Pollock	145
to the Lord, The ...	79	<b>DOES THE BIBLE</b>	
Truth held in terms only ...	134	TEACH SCIENCE? ... A. J. Pollock	213
Preaching to spirits in prison ...	134	<b>E</b>	
Sell the garment and buy a sword	152	End of All Things, The ...	13
Galatian Epistle, The ...	167	End in View of All Service, The ...	69
Burnt offering in Ezra, The ...	167	<b>EPAPHRODITUS—</b>	
Prayer to the Lord Jesus ...	215	DECORATED ... J. T. Mawson	60
Singing the Gospel ...	216	ETERNAL STATE, THE A. J. Pollock	199
<b>ALL PRAYER AT ALL</b>		" Even Jesus Christ	
SEASONS ... F. B. Hole	139	our Lord " ...	212
ALL THAT DEBT ... A. M. Chambers	125	<b>F</b>	
<b>B</b>		<b>FATHER &amp; THE CHILD-</b>	
<b>BIBLE STUDY—</b>		REN, THE ... D. Ross	142, 158, 172, 189
Matthew's Gospel ... F. B. Hole	16, 34, 47, 72, 92, 110, 139, 162, 194	<b>FOUR HORSES OF THE</b>	
<b>BLESSEDNESS OF</b>		REVELATION, THE J. T. Mawson	52
EVANGELISING, THE A. E. Booth	80	<b>FORGETTING—REMEM-</b>	
<b>BLESSEDNESS OF</b>		BERING ... A. M. Chambers	62
EVANGELISING, THE J. N. D.	200	<b>FRIENDLINESS OF THE</b>	
Blessed Hope, That ...	15	LORD JESUS, THE ... J. T. Mawson	185
Blood of Jesus, The ...	160	<b>G</b>	
Body is the Lord's, The ...	161	GIFTS AND SERVICE ... J. N. D.	100
Bond Slave of Jesus Christ ...	212	<b>GLORY, WEALTH AND</b>	
<b>C</b>		PATIENCE OF THE	
<b>CASTING THE BLAME</b>		LORD, THE ... J. T. Mawson	1
ON GOD ... J. T. Mawson	179	GOD ... A. J. Pollock	178
CHANGE YOUR MAN ... J. T. Mawson	154	<b>GOD OUR REFUGE &amp;</b>	
Cheer in Tribulation ...	122	STRENGTH ... J. N. D.	157
<b>CHRIST AS THE SUFFERER</b>		God our Refuge ...	40
... I. Fleiming	6	<b>GOD &amp; THE POWERS</b>	
Christ Enthroned ...	120	THAT BE ... J. T. Mawson	147
Christ Our Righteousness ...	168	GOD & HIS WORD ... J. T. Mawson	137
" COMFORT YE MY		GOD'S TRIUMPH ... J. T. Mawson	61
PEOPLE " ... J. T. Mawson	101	<b>GOD'S PROMISE, MY</b>	
Confidence and Peace ...	65	PRAYER, YOUR	
<b>CONSIDER ONE AN-</b>		PERSUASION ... R. McCallum	207
OTHER ... A. M. Chambers	83	Grace Abounding ...	90
		Grace and Peace ...	138

# Scripture Truth

	PAGE		PAGE
H		P	
Have Faith in God ... ..	161	Peace ... ..	216
He Cometh ... ..	114	PEACE IN THE LORD... J. T. Mawson	169
HE KNOWETH ... J. J. Anning	63	Peculiar People, A ... ..	209
Heavenly Jerusalem, The ... ..	54	PLACE OF BLESSING,	
"HIM THAT SPEAKETH		THE ... .. J. N. D.	183
FROM HEAVEN" ... J. N. D.	151	Power of God, The ... ..	43
I		PRAYER ANSWERED &	
IN SIGHT OF CALVARY I. Fleming	210	UNANSWERED ... F. B. Hole	205
IN THE WORLD—IN		PRESENT SERVICE OF	
ME ... .. D. Ross	44	CHRIST FOR US, THE J. T. Mawson	41
J		R	
JESUS CHRIST THE		REMEMBER—REPENT J. T. Mawson	81
SAME ... .. A. M. Chambers	29	REMOVING " THIS	
JESUS HIMSELF ... I. Fleming	86	MOUNTAIN ' A. S. Loizeaux	149
L		S	
Little While, A ... ..	128	Saviour is Here, The ... ..	77
Look of the Lord, The ... ..	24	Song of Habakkuk, The ... ..	188
Look Up ... ..	15	SPIRITUAL EVACUATION A. J. Pollock	98
LORD IN THE BOAT,		" STANDING UPON THE	
THE ... .. J. T. Mawson	121	ALTAR " ... .. A. J. Pollock	124
LORD IS GRACIOUS,		SUFFERINGS OF	
THE ... .. I. Fleming	28	CHRIST, THE J. W. H. Nichols	30,
Lord's Rights over His Servants, The	97	64, 84	
Lord's Rights, The ... ..	125	T	
LORD'S TREASURE,		"That which is Evil"—That which	
THE ... .. J. T. Mawson	126	is Good" ... ..	89
LOVE & ITS OPPOSITE A. J. Pollock	10	THEY THAT FEARED	
M		THE LORD ... .. J. A. Trench	115
MEDITATIONS ON THE		THY KINGDOM COME A. M. Chambers	105
PSALMS ... .. T. Oliver 32, 55, 70,		THRONE WAS SET IN	
97, 123, 192, 215		HEAVEN, A ... .. J. T. Mawson	21
MIDNIGHT CRY, THE J. T. Mawson	201	TIME IS SHORT, THE A. M. Chambers	171
MIND IN CHRIST		To-day if ye will hear His Voice ...	46
JESUS, THE ... J. T. Mawson	153	U	
MODERN BRAMBLES,		UNSEEN THINGS, THE C. H. M.	14
THE ... .. F. B. Hole	176	Unity of the Spirit, The ... ..	31
N		UNLIMITED LOVE ... J. T. Mawson	89
NATURE IS STRONGER		V	
THAN MAN ... .. A. J. Pollock	104	VESSEL MEET FOR	
" NOT SO LORD " ... I. Fleming	175	THE MASTER'S USE, A. L. A. Anderson	39
NOTES ON PROPHECIC		W	
SUBJECTS ... .. J. T. Mawson 66, 119		WAR A GOOD WAR—	
O		FARE ... .. T. ... ..	59
OLD PATHS, THE ... J. McBroom	106	Waiting on God ... ..	103
OLD TESTAMENT		What and How to Preach ... ..	77
SAINTS A. J. Pollock	57	What the Gospel does and does not do	26
OUR STANDARD AND		Why we should sing ... ..	117
OUR HOPE ... .. C. H. M.	108	Word of God, The ... ..	200
OUTLOOK, THE ... J. T. Mawson	180	WORD OF HIS POW-	
		ER, THE ... .. A. M. Chambers	11
		WORLD, THE ... .. J. N. D.	136
		1 Timothy I: 15 ... ..	128
		666 ... .. A. J. Pollock	155

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*"Thy word is Truth."*

THIRTY-THIRD ANNUAL  
VOLUME  
1941

*"Then said Jesus . . . . If ye continue  
in My word, then are ye My disciples  
indeed; and ye shall know the truth,  
and the truth shall make you free."*

John 8: 31, 32.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT,  
11, LITTLE BRITAIN, LONDON, E.C.1.

# INDEX

	PAGE		PAGE
<b>A</b>		<b>H</b>	
Answers to Correspondents	62, 96, 111, 126	HAVE YE ANY MEAT?	L. A. Anderson 32
ARROW SHARPENED BY		" HENCEFORTH KNOW	
LOVE, AN ... ..	A. J. Pollock... 190	WE NO MAN AFTER	
ASSEMBLY OF GOD, AN	J. T. Mawson.. 11,	THE FLESH " ...	A. J. Pollock... 166
AUTHORITY OF THE		HIS NAME ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 177
WORD, THE ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 169	HOLY SPIRIT IN THE	
<b>B</b>		CHURCH, THE ...	A. J. Pollock... 72
" BE YE ENLARGED "	J. T. Mawson.. 145	HOUSE OF THE POT-	
" BELOVED OF GOD "	J. T. Mawson.. 1	TER, THE ... ..	R. McCallum... 38
BETHANY ... ..	W. Sutherland 25	<b>L</b>	
	37, 71	LET US BE GLAD AND	
BIBLE STUDY—		REJOICE ... ..	A. M. Chambers 191
MATTHEW AND JOHN	F. B. Hole ... 20	LIMIT TO SUFFERING, A	J. T. Mawson.. 17
	42, 60, 75, 89, 106, 120	" LORD IS MY SHEP-	
	136, 150, 172, 185	HERD, THE " ...	A. E. Booth ... 36
<b>C</b>		LORD'S PRAYER FOR	
CALVARY ... ..	F. W. G. ... 176	HIS OWN, THE ...	J. T. Mawson.. 113
" CARE FOR THE		LORD SHALL FIGHT	
SAINTS " J. T. Mawson.. 59		FOR YOU, THE ...	A. J. Pollock... 115
" CERTAIN WOMEN "	J. T. Mawson.. 94	LOVE OF CHRIST FOR	
COMFORT ... ..	A. E. ... 154	HIS CHURCH ...	J. A. T... 29
CONFESSION & PRAYER	B... 45	<b>N</b>	
CONFLICT & TRIUMPH	J. T. Mawson.. 129	NEW ORDER, THE ...	J. T. Mawson.. 65
CONTACT ... ..	A. J. Pollock... 139	NOTES ON THE ASSEM-	
CONTRAST--EXODUS 15		BLY OF GOD... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 46
AND NUMBERS 14 ...	F. W. G. ... 147	<b>P</b>	
" COUNT IT ALL JOY "	F. B. Hole ... 6	PATHWAY OF PERFEC-	
CREATION AND NEW		TION, THE ... ..	I. Fleming ... 13
CREATION ... ..	J. McBroom 102, 118	PERSON OF THE	
<b>D</b>		CHRIST, THE	A. J. Pollock... 83
DELIVERER, THE ...	J. T. Mawson.. 109	PREPARATION ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 124
DO ALL BELIEVERS		<b>R</b>	
RECEIVE THE HOLY		REPENT ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 33
SPIRIT? ... ..	A. J. Pollock... 8	<b>S</b>	
<b>E</b>		" SACRIFICE OF HIM-	
Eldad and Medad ...	128	SELF, THE ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 49
<b>F</b>		Sanctification ... ..	56
FAITH, HOPE & LOVE	J. Stoddart ... 86	SEATED ON HIGH ...	L. A. Anderson 180
First Love ... ..	26	SEE THAT YE FALL NOT	
FORM OF SOUND		OUT BY THE WAY ...	L. A. Anderson 156
WORDS, THE	A. J. Pollock... 140	SO ALSO IS CHRIST ...	J. W. S... 104
FOUR WORLD KING-		STABLE THRONE, A ...	J. Dawson ... 82
DOMS AND THEIR		SUBJECTION, HOPE,	
END, THE ... ..	D. Chisholm ... 4	TRUST ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 81
<b>G</b>		<b>T</b>	
GLORY ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 97	" THINGS THAT MUST	
GLORY OF THE SON,		SHORTLY COME TO	
THE ... ..	J. T. Mawson.. 160	PASS " ... ..	D. Chisholm ... 27
GOD ONLY ... ..	E. P. Brown... 133	TWO JOSEPHS, THE ...	J. T. Mawson.. 161
GOD OUR FATHER ...	J. W. S... 158	<b>W</b>	
GOD'S DWELLING		WHAT IS HIS NAME?	A. J. Pollock... 90
PLACE	A. J. Pollock... 54	WHAT MANNER OF	
GOSPEL OF THE		PERSONS? F. B. Hole ... 141	
GLORY, THE	J. McBroom ... 182	" What Wait I For?"	51
GRACE OF GOD, THE...	D. Ross ... 164	WORSHIP, WALK AND	
		WITNESS ... ..	J. Stoddart ... 40

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*"Thy Word is Truth."*

## THIRTY-FOURTH ANNUAL VOLUME

Comprising the years  
1942, 1943 and 1944

*"The law was given by Moses, but grace and  
truth came by Jesus Christ."*

John 1: 17

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT  
11, LITTLE BRITAIN, LONDON, E.C. 1

# INDEX

- A**
- AFFECTION FOR HIM L. A. Anderson 215  
 AIMING HIGH J. Houston 260  
 ANSWER TO A CORRESPONDENT 288
- B**
- " BANNER FOR THEM THAT FEAR HIM,  
 A " J. T. MAWSON 65  
 " BECAUSE THOU DIDST IT " A. J. Pollock 133  
 " BEFORE YE ASK HIM " A. J. Pollock 277
- BIBLE STUDY—JOHN'S GOSPEL  
 F. B. Hole 11,  
 29, 39, 59, 75, 91, 105, 125, 138,  
 152, 173, 189, 204, 219, 236,  
 253, 268, 283.
- C**
- " CALLED UNTO THE FELLOWSHIP OF  
 HIS SON " J. F. English 232  
 CHRIST . . . BECAME POOR J.W.S. 63  
 CHRIST CRUCIFIED, GLORIFIED, SATIS-  
 FIED, MAGNIFIED I. Fleming 265  
 CHRIST HIMSELF, THE THEME I. Fleming 156  
 CLOSING MESSAGES, THE F. B. Hole 241  
 " COFFIN IN EGYPT, A " A. J. Pollock 8
- E**
- ENERGY OF FAITH, THE A. J. Pollock 245
- F**
- FAITH OR CIRCUMSTANCES—WHICH?  
 J. Houston 249  
 FELLOWSHIP OF GOD'S SON, THE 257  
 " FOR THE SAKE OF THE NAME " J.W.S. 209  
 FOUR DIVINE PRINCIPLES A. J. Pollock 57  
 FROM SADNESS TO GREAT JOY J. T. Mawson 193
- G**
- " GLORY OF THE LORD, THE " A. J. Pollock 70  
 GOD AND HIS GRACE J.G.B. 149  
 GOD'S CARE AND ORDER J Houston 201  
 GOD'S KNOWLEDGE OF US J. Houston 207  
 GOD'S WAYS IN DISCIPLINE J. Houston 217  
 GRACE AND LOVE J. T. Mawson 113
- H**
- " HE SHALL NOT FAIL " E. P. Brown 19  
 " HE WILL NOT EVER BE THRESHING  
 IT " J. T. Mawson 33
- I**
- " I HAVE FOUGHT A GOOD FIGHT " — 161  
 IN LAODICEAN DAYS J. F. English 281  
 IS THIS ADMAGEDDON? A. J. Pollock 36  
 " IT BEHOVED CHRIST TO SUFFER " 223
- J**
- JOY AND HOPE R. McCallum 49  
 JUDGMENT—SEAT OF GOD AND OF  
 CHRIST J. N. Darby 62
- L**
- " LIFE OR DEATH . . . ALL ARE  
 YOURS " 177  
 " LIKE THE ENGRAVINGS OF A  
 SIGNET " J. T. Mawson 81  
 " LORD HATH HIS WAY, THE " I. Fleming 1  
 LOVE OF CHRIST, THE I. Fleming 43
- M**
- MODERATION Moule 96  
 MULTUM IN PARVO A. J. Pollock 169  
 MY DOCTRINE — 69
- N**
- NEW ORDER, THE A. M. Chambers 134
- O**
- OCCUPATION WITH GOOD J. Houston 44  
 OLD TESTAMENT SCRIPTURES, THE  
 R. McCallum 25, 47, 109  
 OLIVE TREE, THE FIG TREE AND  
 THE VINE, THE A. J. Pollock 182  
 OPENING OF THE NEW TESTAMENT,  
 THE J. T. Mawson 145  
 OUR LANDING E.R.M. 99
- P**
- PATIENCE OF JOB, THE J. T. Mawson 186  
 PEACE AND HOLINESS J. Houston 143  
 PETER'S RESTORATION J. Houston 279  
 PRAISE I. Fleming 56  
 PRAYER IN RELATION TO THE WAR  
 A. J. Pollock 88

PROVISION FOR THE WILDERNESS, A  
A. J. Pollock 262

## R

RAIN FILLETH THE POOLS, THE  
A. J. Pollock 120  
REVELATION OF JESUS CHRIST THE  
A. J. Pollock 150  
RIGHTEOUSNESS, SANCTIFICATION,  
REDEMPTION R. McCallum 123  
ROYAL PRIESTHOOD, THE  
J. J. Anning 6

## S

SEA AND THE SANCTUARY, THE  
D. Ross 97  
SECOND WORD, THE A. J. Pollock 225  
SHEPHERD, THE A. M. Chambers 148  
SINS REMEMBERED NO MORE  
J. T. Mawson 95  
SOME NIGHT THOUGHTS  
J. T. Mawson 102  
SOME THOUGHTS ON THE CHURCH OF  
GOD A. J. Pollock 210  
SONSHIP IN THREE ASPECTS  
J. Houston 229  
SOWING AND REAPING  
L. A. Anderson 234  
STATE OF ASSEMBLIES, THE  
J. G. Bellett 135  
STUDY OF THE BOOK OF HABAKKUK  
R. McCallum 3

## T

THAT BLESSED HOPE J. T. Mawson 54  
THINGS A. M. Chambers 87  
THINGS THAT ABIDE J. Houston 86  
"THOU ART THE SAME"  
J. T. Mawson 164  
THREEFOLD CORDS OF SCRIPTURE,  
THE J. Stoddart 51  
TOBIAH, THE ENEMY J. T. Mawson 17

## U

UNIVERSALITY AND POWER OF THE  
GOSPEL J. T. Mawson 165

## V

VICTORY E. P. Brown 118

## W

WARNING AND REBUKE F. B. Hole 273  
"WEAK BROTHER . . . FOR WHOM  
CHRIST DIED, THE I. Fleming 214  
WELL CARED FOR A. J. Pollock 21  
WHERE MEN WENT OFF THE LINE 85  
WHY DOES GOD ALLOW IT?  
A. J. Pollock 198  
WITNESS: LEADER: COMMANDER  
F. B. HOLE 100  
WITNESS OF SIMON PETER, THE  
J. T. Mawson 129

## Y

YOUNG TIMOTHY — 251





# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*"Thy Word is Truth"*

## THIRTY-FIFTH VOLUME

comprising the years  
1945, 1946 and 1947

*"Thy word is true from the beginning"*

(Psalm 119: 160)

or

*"The sum of Thy word is truth"*

(New Translation)

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT

11, Little Britain, London, E.C.1

# INDEX

## A

" ABBA FATHER "	W. B. Dick	129
ABRAHAM'S FAITH	J. Houston	279
ABUSE OF SPIRITUAL GIFTS	J. Houston	70
ANOINTING OF THE SPIRIT, THE	S. E. Aziz	213
ANSWER TO A CORRESPONDENT		15, 128, 256

## B

BIBLE STUDY — THE REVELATION	F. B. Hole	
	10, 29, 44, 59, 76, 90, 108, 122,	
	139, 155, 177, 203, 219, 236, 251,	
	268, 283.	
BLESSING, FREEDOM, ORDER	D. Chisholm	149
BLOOD OF THE NEW COVENANT, THE	G. Hepburn	225
BODY OF CHRIST, THE	D. Ross	36
BRIDE OF CHRIST, THE	D. Ross	52
" BRING THEM HITHER TO ME "	L. A. Anderson	95
BROKEN VESSEL AND THE LIGHT, THE	J. Houston	216

## C

CALL TO BATTLE, A	J. Birss	100
CHRIST, THE POWER OF GOD	R. Harkness	161
CHRISTIANITY IN FUNCTION	A. J. Pollock	81
CHRISTIAN LIFE IN THE HOME	R. McCallum	117
CHRISTIAN PRIESTHOOD, THE	S. E. Aziz	71
CHRISTIAN'S CONDUCT IN TWO SPHERES, THE	A. J. Pollock	257
" COME OVER . . . AND HELP US "	S. Michie	265
CONSTRAINT OF LOVE, THE	A. H. Storrie	182

## D

DESPISING OR FAINTING	J. Houston	33
DRAWN SWORD, THE	J. F. Birss	169

## E

ETERNAL LIFE	J. McBroom	136, 145,
		174

## F

FACTS, THE ; THEIR MEANING AND POWER	R. McCallum	172
FAMILY OF GOD, THE	D. Ross	17
FOUR CONTRASTS	G. Hepburn	281

## G

GIVING TO THE LORD	A. J. Pollock	234
GOD IN EVERYTHING	(Extracted)	231
GOD'S UNCHANGING PURPOSE	R. Harkness	113
GOD WITH US, FOR US, IN US	F. B. Hole	1
GOOD THINGS OF THE EARTH OR OF HEAVEN, THE	J. Houston	228
GRACE IN THREE ASPECTS	J. Houston	86

## H

HOUSE OF GOD, THE	D. Ross	65
HUMILITY	(Extracted)	208

## I

INCARNATION: THE	R. McCallum	25
INTERCESSION OF CHRIST, THE	W. H. Westcott	211
INTIMACY WITH CHRIST	H. Wilson	188

## J

JOY IN GOD	J. Houston	201
------------	------------	-----

## K

KINGDOM OF HEAVEN AND THE ASSEMBLY OF GOD, THE	A. J. Pollock	241
---	---------------	-----

## L

LET US BUILD	R. A. Gale	186
LORD'S SECOND COMING, THE	J. Houston	56
" LOVE . . . MORE AND MORE "	A. F. Pollock	151
LOVE NOT THE WORLD	J. Blackburn	167
LOVE'S DESIRE	J. F. English	273

## M

METHOD THE BIBLE DOES NOT USE, A	A. J. Pollock	73
MINISTRY OF ENCOURAGEMENT, A	J. Anderson	278
" MORE EXCELLENT WAY, A "	A. J. Pollock	209
MOUNTAIN AND THE VALLEY, THE	D. Ross	196

N

NAME OF GOD, THE	J. G. Bellett	120
NIGHT, TWILIGHT, NOONTIDE	A. J. Pollock	275

O

ON CHRISTIAN MINISTRY	(Extracted)	41
ONLY ONE GOSPEL	S. W. Miller	163

P

PRAISE OF MEN, THE	(Extracted. It is said <b>not</b> to be by J. N. Darby)	106
PRESERVED AND PERFECTED	D. Ross	184
PROPITIATION ACCOMPLISHED	J. R. Jameson	165

R

REFLECTIONS ON PSALM 23	J. Houston	133
"REMEMBER THEM THAT ARE IN BONDS"	A. F. Pollock	34

S

SEARCHING DEFINITION, A	A. J. Pollock	4
SERVANT OF GOD, THE	D. Ross	97
SERVING AND WAITING	F. B. Hole	189
SHORT MEDITATION, A	J. Anderson	214
SINGERS IN THE FRONT LINE, THE	D. W. Paterson	85
SOLID FOUNDATION, THE	A. J. Pollock	49
SOLITARY ONE, THE	J. G. Bellett	9
SON OF DAVID AND SON OF GOD	(Extracted)	245
SPIRIT AS SEAL AND EARNEST, THE	J. Houston	7
STRIKING CONTRAST, A	A. J. Pollock	193
SUPERLATIVE THINGS	A. H. Storrie	260

T

"THY GENTLENESS HATH MADE ME GREAT"	A. J. Pollock	131
TWO SUPREME TESTS	A. J. Pollock	22

U

UNITY OF THE SPIRIT, THE	W. H. Westcott	247
--------------------------	----------------	-----

W

"WHOM I SERVE"	S. N. Downs	263
----------------	-------------	-----

Y

"YE SHALL BE HOLY FOR I AM HOLY"	A. J. Pollock	103
----------------------------------	---------------	-----

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

*"Thy Word is very Pure"*

---

THIRTY-SIXTH VOLUME

*comprising the years*

1948 - 1949 - 1950

---

*"The Entrance of Thy Words  
Giveth Life"*  
(Psalm 119: 130)

**THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT**

**11 Little Britain, London, E.C.1**

# INDEX

## A

ANSWER TO A CORRESPONDENT		16
APOSTASY, THE	J. Houston	134

## B

" BE NOT . . . ASHAMED "	W. Kelly	202
BETWEEN THE TWO	G. Harkess	24
BIBLE STUDY — GENESIS	F. B. Hole	
	II, 28, 44, 60, 76, 91, 108, 123, 139, 156, 171, 187, 204, 220, 235, 251, 267, 283.	
BOTH " ARM " AND " SERVANT "	F. B. Hole	166
" BREAK FORTH INTO JOY, SING TOGETHER "	A. J. Pollock	33
BUSH THAT WAS NOT CONSUMED, THE	A. J. Pollock	133

## C

CHRISTIAN EXPERIENCE AND PRACTICE		81
COMING AND THE APPEARING, THE	A. J. Pollock	231
COMING OF THE HEIR, THE	J. McBroom	209

## D

DANGER OF UNGODLY CONNECTIONS, THE		58
DEVELOPMENT OF THE TESTIMONY, THE	J. McBroom	261
DISPLACEMENT	F. B. Hole	49
DOCTRINE AND MANNER OF LIFE	A. J. Pollock	200

## E

" END OF THE LORD, THE "	A. J. Pollock	246
EPISTLE TO THE ROMANS, THE	A. J. Pollock	148, 161

## F

FAITH AND WORKS	J. Houston	152
FATHER'S LOVE, THE	J. Houston	9
FELLOWSHIP	F. J. Fennell	103
FIVE IMPORTANT PRINCIPLES	D. Ross	19
" FROM THE TOP OF THE ROCKS "	H. Hey	2
" FULNESS OF THE BLESSING, THE "	J. B. Marshall	25

## G

GOD'S GATHERING CENTRE	J. Houston	51
GOODLY WORDS	J. McBroom	197

## H

“ HEAD OVER ALL THINGS TO THE CHURCH ”	W. H. Westcott	42
HE IS COMING	L. A. Anderson	74
HIS GREATNESS AND HIS LOVE	J. T. Mawson	193

## I

“ I AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE ”	A. J. Pollock	65
INCORRUPTIBILITY	A. J. Pollock	259
“ IN MY NAME ”	J. F. English	37
INTERPRETATION AND APPLICATION	J. B. Marshall	170
“ I WILL COME AGAIN ”	J. Houston	72

## J

JUDGMENT SEAT OF CHRIST, THE	A. H. Storrie	276
“ JUST SHALL LIVE BY FAITH, THE ”	J. J. Anning	137

## K

KINGDOM AND THE CHURCH, THE	J. Houston	185
-----------------------------	------------	-----

## L

LORDSHIP, FULNESS AND RESOURCE	W. H. Westcott	69
--------------------------------	----------------	----

## M

“ MEEK AND LOWLY IN HEART ”	J. B. Marshall	250
MIDNIGHT CRY, THE	J. Houston	245
MIND OF CHRIST, THE	H. Moyes	180
“ MY HEART SAID ”	A. J. Pollock	85
“ MY BRETHREN ”	J. F. English	216

## N

NATURE AND UNITY OF THE CHURCH OF CHRIST, THE	J. N. Darby	129
“ NEW THINGS DO I DECLARE ”	F. B. Hole	116
NO PROMOTION NEEDED	W. H. Westcott	56
NOTE ON JOHN I : 14, A	W. H. Westcott	89
“ NOTHING AT ALL BESIDE THIS MANNA ”	C.H.M.	257
“ NOW LEARN A PARABLE OF THE FIG TREE ”	A. J. Pollock	281

## O

OBEDIENCE OF JESUS CHRIST, THE	J. McBroom	53
“ OCCUPY TILL I COME ”	J. S. Blackburn	182
OLIVET DISCOURSE, THE	A. J. Pollock	5
“ ONE THING IS NEEDFUL ”	J. S. Blackburn	17
ON READING THE HOLY SCRIPTURES	A. J. Pollock	113

P

PASTORAL CARE: ITS JOYS AND SORROWS	J. Houston	264
PEACE AND GODLY ORDER	W. Kelly	164
" PLACE FOR THE LORD, A "	F. B. Hole	1
PLACE TAKEN BY THE HOLY SPIRIT, THE	W. Kelly	266
PRESENCE OF GOD, THE	J. N. Darby	27
PRIDE		266
PROGRESS OF EVIL ON THE EARTH	J. N. Darby	97
PROMISE OF CHRIST'S COMING, THE	J. Houston	213

R

RESURRECTION	W. H. Westcott	151
RETROSPECT AND PRESENT STATE OF PROPHETIC ENQUIRY (1834)		241

S

SACRIFICIAL GLORY OF OUR LORD, THE	J. McBroom	227
SANCTIFIED TO THE OBEDIENCE OF JESUS CHRIST	J. McBroom	39
SATAN ALWAYS DEFEATED	J. G. Bellett	71
SATAN'S MOVES AND GOD'S COUNTER-MOVES	W. H. Westcott	106
SEAL AND EARNEST	S. E. Aziz	68
SECOND EPISTLE OF JOHN, THE	J. Houston	87
SECRET OF TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE, THE	I. Fleming	278
SEVEN MEN OF SCRIPTURE, THE	J. W. Fairbairn	217, 225
SIXTEENTH PSALM, THE	J. Houston	279
SONSHIP TO HIMSELF	J. A. Trench	145
SONS OF THE PROPHETS, THE	A. J. Pollock	177
" SOUND AN ALARM "	W. Kelly	240

T

THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN, THE	J. Houston	121
TRUE GOD AND ETERNAL LIFE, THE	A. H. Storrie	230

W

" WHEN HE IS COME "	W. H. Westcott	214
" WHILE WE LOOK "	A. J. Pollock	22
" WHOLESOME WORDS "		114
WORD OF EXHORTATION, A	A. J. Pollock	101
WORKINGS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, THE	J. McBroom	273

Y

" YE ARE THE TEMPLE OF GOD "	W. H. Westcott	120
------------------------------	----------------	-----



# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*“Thy Word is Truth”*

---

---

Thirty-seventh Volume  
comprising the years 1951 & 1952

---

---

*“Thy Word is . . . a light  
unto my path”*

The Central Bible Truth Depot  
11 Little Britain, London, E.C.1

# Index

## A

" Abraham . . . Offered Up Isaac "	A. J. Pollock	109
Acceptable Service, An	J. B. Marshall	223
Adoption	G. S. Hepburn	277
Altar of Ed, The	J. W. H. Nichols	30
Anchored Within the Veil	A. J. Pollock	37
" Angel of the Lord, The "	A. J. Pollock	51
Ark of the Testimony, The	A. J. Pollock	121
Ascension in John's Gospel, The	G. S. Hepburn	41
Atonement, The	J. Houston	102

## B

Babylon and the Beast	Extracted	211
Bible Study — Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus	F. B. Hole	8, 21, 32, 45, 56, 68, 80, 92, 104, 116, 128, 140, 152, 164, 176, 188, 200, 212, 224, 236, 248, 260, 272, 284.
" By These Things Men Live "	A. J. Pollock	281

## C

Christ at the Door	J. Houston	39
Christ Speaking from Heaven	Arthur F. Pollock	65
Chosen in Christ	J. A. Trench	205
" Cliff of Divisions, The "	T. D. Bell	198
Colossians: A Brief Sketch	J. Houston	73
Coming of the Lord, The	A. J. Pollock	85
Conformed to His Image	E. W. Diehl	160
Contrast, A	J. C. Trench	79
Correspondence		60

## D

Dead to Sin but Alive to God	Extracted	7
Death of Jesus, The	G. S. Hepburn	269
Divine Restrainer, The	A. J. Pollock	265

## E

Encouragements to Prayer	R. Thomson	18
Eternal Life or Idols	F. B. Hole	26
Eternal Son, The	Extracted	172
Eventide — Eothen	A. J. Pollock	13
Exactitude of Scripture, The	A. J. Pollock	75
Ezra (A Helper) Nehemiah (Consolation)	J. B. Marshall	90

## F

Finality and Displacement	A. J. Pollock	256
" Firstborn from the Dead, The "	A. J. Pollock	169
Formal and the Real, The	T. D. Bell	111
From Judaism to Christianity	W. Kerr	173

## G

" God-Breathed "	A. J. Pollock	25
God's Secret Things	J. Houston	133
Great Honour and a Solemn Responsibility, A	A. Jacob	15

## H

Heaven Our Home	J. A. Trench	217
Hebrews: A Brief Sketch	J. Houston	267
" He That Came by Water and Blood "	A. J. Pollock	61
Holding the Head	J. Houston	147
" House of God, The "	A. J. Pollock	195

## J

Joy of Heaven, The	Extracted	89
--------------------	-----------	----

## K

Kingdom, The	A. J. Pollock	145
--------------	---------------	-----

## L

Lesson of Frustration, The	T. D. Bell	55
" Letter " and " Spirit "	Extracted	115
" Likeness of the Glory of the Lord, The "	A. J. Pollock	181
" Little child shall lead them, A "	D. W. Paterson	87
Lord's Supper, The	J. Houston	185
Love and Jealousy	G. S. Hepburn	232
Love and Obedience	J. A. Trench	193

## M

Majesty of His Name, The	T. Oliver	96
Man of God, The	R. Thomson	126

## N

Nearness to Christ and its Effects	J. N. Darby	233
Notes on Haggai	J. Houston	207

## O

Old Testament Prophets, The	J. Houston	278
Our Spiritual Education	Extracted	132

## P

Patience and Comfort of the Scriptures	F. B. Hole	1
Perfection and Failure	A. J. Pollock	2
Philippians: A Brief Sketch	J. Houston	63
Plates, the Rod and the Song, The	T. D. Bell	244
Priestly Service	G. Davison	124
" Prove Me Now Herewith "	E. Dennett	221

## R

Remnant, The	J. Houston	112
--------------	------------	-----

## S

Smitten Rock and the Flowing Waters, The	R. Thomson	245
Some Glories of Our Lord	N. Anderson	149
Some Unique Features in John's Gospel	G. S. Hepburn	162
Son of God, The	Extracted	253
Spiritual Enlargement	D. Ross	42

## T

Testimony to Move Our Hearts, A	A. G. Moreira	157
" Their Own Company "	A. J. Pollock	229
" These Three "	A. J. Pollock	210
Thought Affects the Walk, The	J. Houston	19

## V

Very Striking Contrast, A	A. J. Pollock	97
Voice from Heaven, The	Arthur F. Pollock	49

## W

Walk of a Christian, The	J. J. Anning	138
Ways of the Glory, The	T. D. Bell	184
What Are You Here For?	A. J. Pollock	270
What to Expect in the Last Days	A. J. Pollock	241
Wise Men from the East	A. J. Pollock	136
World: Our Position and Attitude in it, The	F. B. Hole	98

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

*“ For ever, O Lord, Thy word is settled  
in Heaven ”*

(Psalm 119: 89)

## **THIRTY-EIGHTH VOLUME**

COMPRISING THE YEARS

1953, 1954, 1955

*“ The entrance of Thy words  
giveth light ”*

(Psalm 119: 130)

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT,  
11, LITTLE BRITAIN, LONDON, E.C.1

## INDEX

### A

ACCEPTED, SIGNIFICANT AND SECURE	R. DAVIES	35
ATOM AND THE ADVENT, THE	A. J. POLLOCK	113

### B

BIBLE STUDY — LEVITICUS, NUMBERS, JOB	F. B. HOLE	
	12, 26, 43, 59, 75, 91, 107, 123, 139,	153,
	171, 187, 203, 217, 235, 250, 266,	283.
“ BORN OF WATER ”	J. A. TRENCH	84

### C

CAVE OF ADULLAM, THE	G. S. HEPBURN	103
CHRISTIAN LIBERTY	J.N.D. (Extract)	167
CLEARANCE AND ACCEPTANCE	A. J. POLLOCK	129
CORRESPONDENCE	L. A. ANDERSON	32
CROSS OF CHRIST, THE	R. McCALLUM	279

### D

DANGER TO BE AVOIDED, A	F. B. HOLE	193
DISCIPLE WHOM JESUS LOVED, THE	J. B. DUFF	248
DISOBEDIENCE LEADS TO DISASTER	F. B. HOLE	114

### E

ENCOURAGEMENT FOR THE LAST DAYS	C. RICHARDSON	149
ENLARGED IN PRESSURE	D. ROSS	49
ENTRUSTED DEPOSIT, THE	A. J. POLLOCK	161

### F

FILLED WITH THE SPIRIT	W. H. WESTCOTT	65
“ FIRST OF ALL ”	A. J. POLLOCK	265
FORERUNNER, THE	A. J. POLLOCK	177
FOUR THINGS WORTH REMEMBERING	W. BARKER	53

### G

GAIUS, DIOTREPES AND DEMETRIUS	A. J. POLLOCK	81
“ GOD OF ALL COMFORT, THE ”	A. J. POLLOCK	196
GOD'S CARE FOR HIS OWN	A. J. POLLOCK	145
GOD'S PRESENT MINISTRY	J. WILSON-SMITH	135
GOVERNMENT OF GOD, THE	J. HOUSTON	56

## H

" HOLY AND REVEREND IS HIS NAME "	A. J. POLLOCK	244
HUMBLED AND RECEIVED	R. TURNBULL	117

## I

INSPIRED SCRIPTURES, THE	J. N. DARBY	2
--------------------------	-------------	---

## J

JEWISH CHRISTIAN COMMUNITY, THE	A. J. POLLOCK	100
---------------------------------	---------------	-----

## K

" KATALUMA," THE	H. WILSON	160
KNOWLEDGE AND PRACTICE	J. HOUSTON	121

## L

LETTER AND THE SPIRIT, THE	R. DAVIES	241
LIVING GRACE OF CHRIST, THE	Extracted	7

## M

MAN'S ANTAGONISM TO CHRIST'S DEITY	L. A. ANDERSON	105
MEDITATION, A	G. S. HEPBURN	246
MESSIANIC PROPHECIES, THE	R. MCCALLUM	209 225

## N

NEARNESS	T. D. BELL	201
NEED FOR PRAYER, THE	G. E. HOYLE	25
NOTES ON EPHESIANS	J. HOUSTON	86

## O

ONESIMUS	R. THOMSON	169
OUR WALK ON EARTH	J. HOUSTON	164
OUTLINE OF THINGS TO COME, AN	N. ANDERSON	184
OUTWARD CIRCUMSTANCES AND INWARD GRACE	F. B. HOLE	97

## P

PHILADELPHIA AND LAODICEA	A. J. POLLOCK	214
PRAYER	A. J. POLLOCK	3
PREACHING OF THE CROSS, THE	W. KERR	233
PREPARATION FOR HIS COMING	T. D. BELL	260
PROBLEM OF SUCCESSION, THE	J. G. TURNBULL	118

## R

RECONCILIATION

G. S. HEPBURN 147

## S

SECTARIANISM REBUKED

J. HOUSTON 137

SON OF GOD, THE

G. S. HEPBURN 262

SON OF MAN, THE

A. J. POLLOCK 19

SPIRITUAL GROWTH

F. B. HOLE 257

STANDING, STATE AND SERVICE

F. B. HOLE 132

STUDY IN WORDS, A

A. J. POLLOCK 70

"SUDDENLY," "IN A MOMENT"

T. D. BELL 23

## T

TEMPTATIONS

E. W. DIEHL 180

TESTIMONY OF GRACE, THE

W. KERR 89

THINGS ETERNAL

G. S. HEPBURN 213

THINGS THAT REMAIN

J. HOUSTON 17

"THIS GRACE WHEREIN WE STAND"

F. B. HOLE 277

"THOU REMAINEST"

J. WILSON SMITH 33

THREE IMPORTANT DAYS

D. CHISHOLM 151

TRUTH AS TO HELL, THE

A. J. POLLOCK 37

TWO TRANSLATIONS TO HEAVEN

A. J. POLLOCK 273

## U

UNKNOWABLE YET KNOWN

A. H. STORRIE 199

## W

WHO TOLD HER?

J. G. TURNBULL 41

WORD AND THE THRONE, THE

F. B. HOLE 1

WORSHIP: PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE

W. R. DRONSFIELD 182

## Y

YOUNG MEN AND THEIR DANGER

W. BARKER 68

YOUR SANCTIFICATION

R. HARKNESS 229



# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

SANCTIFY THEM THROUGH THY TRUTH: THY WORD IS TRUTH (John 17: 17)

THIRTY-NINTH VOLUME  
COMPRISING THE YEARS  
1956, 1957, 1958

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT  
11 Little Britain, London, E.C.1

*Made and Printed in England by Green & Co., Crown Street, Lowestoft*

# INDEX

## A

Another Comforter	A. J. Pollock	170
Answer to a Correspondent		160
Appeal, An	W. Barker	97

## B

Bible Study — Isaiah	F. B. Hole	
	10, 27, 42, 59, 75, 91, 107, 123, 139, 154,	
	171, 187, 204, 220, 235, 251, 267,	284
Blessing of the Lord, The	R. Thomson	37
Bodily Exercise and Godliness	A. J. Pollock	49
“Bright Light, The”	A. J. Pollock	202

## C

Century Ago, A	Extracted	209
Christ on High — The Spirit Given	J. Houston	218
Christ Risen from the Dead	J. Houston	225
“Come On” — “Get Out”	F. B. Hole	273
Communion	W. Anglin	200
Corinthian Doxology, The	A. H. Storrie	133

## D

Deliverance from Sin's Dominion	Extracted	150
Devotedness	G. S. Hepburn	148
Displayed at the Cross	J. Houston	69
Divine Love and its Effects	D. Ross	145

## E

Epistle of Christian Courtesy, The	J. Houston	35
------------------------------------	------------	----

## F

Fifty Years Ago	Extracted	248
Finding Pasture	T. D. Bell	261
First Commandment with Promise, The	A. J. Pollock	227
“Flesh” and “Spirit”	Extracted	135
Fourfold Exhortation, A	Extracted	112
Four Types in Genesis	F. B. Hole	211
Four Types in Israel's Journey	F. B. Hole	230

## G

Galatian Doxology, The	A. H. Storrie	184
Gleanings	G. S. Hepburn	39
Glories of the Lord Jesus, The	W. H. Westcott	193
“God is Light”	A. J. Pollock	33
God Revealed and Sin Removed	W. H. Westcott	131

Great Contrast, A	F. B. Hole	246
“ Great Things for Thyself ”	F. B. Hole	257

## H

“ Handfuls of Purpose ”	T. D. Bell	120
Heavenly Things Introduced	F. B. Hole	177
“ He Spake This Parable ”	A. J. Pollock	129
“ His Mercy Endureth For Ever ”	A. J. Pollock	216
How do we regard the Bible?	F. B. Hole	99

## J

“ Jesus Himself ”	A. J. Pollock	113
John's First Epistle: Some Striking Features	A. J. Pollock	249
“ Justified from All Things ”	Extracted	65

## K

Key Words in the Epistle to the Hebrews	A. J. Pollock	16
---	---------------	----

## L

“ Let No Man Despise Thy Youth ”	A. J. Pollock	181
Light of Grace and Truth, The	W. H. Westcott	104
Lord . . . Hath Appeared to Simon, The	J. T. Mawson	241

## M

“ Martha Served ”	J. B. Marshall	25
-------------------	----------------	----

## N

Needed Word, A	W. Kelly	229
New Testament Doxologies	A. H. Storrie	89
North and South Winds, The	R. Nelson	169
Not Only “ Good ” but “ The Better ”	W. H. Westcott	167
“ Now Abideth ”	T. D. Bell	23

## O

Oneness of the Father and the Son	J. Houston	282
Outward Bound	W. H. Westcott	275

## P

“ People Prepared for the Lord, A ”	F. B. Hole	1
Possess Your Possessions	A. J. Pollock	20
Power of the Kingdom, The	F. W. Boyd	117
Prayer Meeting, The	A. J. Pollock	70
Propitiation and Substitution	W. Anglin	68

## Q

Question Answered, A	J. A. Trench	265
----------------------	--------------	-----

## R

Redemption	J. Houston	243
Remnant Exercises	T. D. Bell	214
Resurrection of Christ, The	J. Houston	179
Rule of the House, The	T. D. Bell	56

**S**

“ Sanctified in Christ Jesus ”	Extracted	81
Seeking Saviour, The	J. Houston	259
Separation	G. S. Hepburn	73
Sevenfold Attitude of Believers, The	R. Thomson	263
Shadow or Substance?	A. J. Pollock	85
Significant Injunction, A	F. B. Hole	161
Son of Man, The	G. S. Hepburn	6
Sufficient Grace	J. S. Blackburn	277

**T**

“ Ten Times Better ”	F. B. Hole	197
That Great Verse!	Extracted	166
“ These Are Ancient Things ”	T. D. Bell	164
“ Things . . . Touching the King ”	J. Houston	115
“ Things Which Become Sound Doctrine ”	F. B. Hole	52
Thoughts on the Epistle of Jude	L. A. Anderson	41
Truth is the Test	F. B. Hole	17
Two Precious Promises	A. J. Pollock	7

**U**

“ Unite My Heart ”	F. W. Grant	234
--------------------	-------------	-----

**W**

Where is Your Light?	Extracted	58
Why this Weakness?		280

# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

SANCTIFY THEM THROUGH THY TRUTH: THY WORD IS TRUTH (John 17: 17).

FORTIETH VOLUME  
COMPRISING THE YEARS  
1959, 1960, 1961.

THE CENTRAL BIBLE TRUTH DEPOT  
11 Little Britain, London, E.C.1

# INDEX

## A

Alpha and Omega	J. Houston	86
Answer to a Correspondent		255, 287
"As at the First"	F. B. Hole	117

## B

"Be not Deceived"	F. B. Hole	65
Bible Study — Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, Haggai, Zechariah, Malachi	F. B. Hole	
	10, 26, 42, 58, 75, 90, 107, 123, 139, 155, 171, 187, 203, 219, 234, 248, 267, 281	
Burning all Night	T. D. Bell	37

## C

Christ Everything	J. T. Mawson	184
Christian Character	J. Stoddart	193
Christ, Son of God and Son of Man	J. Houston	55

## D

Day of Manifestation, The	F. B. Hole	161
Discipleship	J. Houston	261
Divine Inspiration	A. J. Pollock	49
Dothan	G. R. Bell	88
Dying Embers		152

## E

"Elect . . . unto Obedience"	F. B. Hole	149
"Enriched in Him"	F. B. Hole	225
Ephesian Doxologies, The	A. H. Storrie	153
Eternal Life	J. S. Blackburn	145
Exhortations of Scripture		151

## F

Facts to stimulate Prayer		128
Faithfulness and its Reward	R. Thomson	164
Father loveth the Son, The	L. A. Anderson	279
Flesh and Faith	J. T. Mawson	240
Forgiveness, Justification, Acceptance	J. Houston	39
Fruits of the Gospel	J. B. Marshall	73
Further Thoughts on Prayer	Extracted	166

## G

Greatness of Christ, The	R. Thomson	227
--------------------------	------------	-----

## H

" He followeth not us "	I. Fleming	137
" His Decease "	J. T. Mawson	87
Holy and True	J. Houston	129

## I

Importance of Prayer	Extracted	117
Impressive Word, An	J. T. Mawson	32
" In My Name "	F. B. Hole	169
Inspiration of Scripture, The	J. S. Blackburn	81

## K

Keep the Fire Burning	J. T. Mawson	104
Keeping the Unity of the Spirit	F. B. Hole	273

## L

Life and Godliness	H. Smith	51
Life and the Spirit	W. Kelly	233
Linen Cloth, The	R. Thomson	136
Lion and the Lamb, The	J. S. Blackburn	1
" Living Sacrifice, A "	J. S. Blackburn	21
Lost Diadem, The	F. B. Hole	17

## M

Majestic Words	I. Fleming	100
" Moved with Compassion "	L. A. Anderson	115

## N

"New Covenant in My Name, The	F. W. Boyd	6
" Not I but Christ "	(Poetry)	280

## O

" Obedience of Faith, The "	F. B. Hole	264
" Occupy Till I Come "	J. T. Mawson	276
" Our Fellowship "	J. T. Mawson	245

## P

Pattern of Christian Character, The	J. S. Blackburn	209
Philippian Doxology, The	A. H. Storrie	244
Preciousness of Christ, The	J. Houston	102
Progress of Christian Character, The	P. Hirst	229

## R

Rejoice Always	J. N. D.	163
Result of the Ministry, The	F. B. Hole	97

## S

Samson and Delilah	J. S. Blackburn	69
Separation from Apostasy not Schism	Extracted	216
Servant of the Lord, The	J. S. Blackburn	131
Sin of Schism, The	Extracted	199
Sovereignty and Responsibility	F. B. Hole	4
Spirit of Christianity, The	J. T. Mawson	257
Sufferings and Glory of Christ, The	J. Houston	241
Sufferings of this Present Time, The	F. B. Hole	214

## T

Three Divinely Established Principles	F. B. Hole	33
True Humility		106

## U

Unanswered Prayer	Extracted	178
-------------------	-----------	-----

## W

Wall of the City, The	T. D. Bell	113
Where Are They ?	L. A. Anderson	182
Woman's Devotion, A	L. A. Anderson	263



# SCRIPTURE TRUTH

## INDEX

1962-63-64

# INDEX

## A

<i>Access to God</i>	F. A. Hughes	136
	(Continued)	148
<i>Ascended Christ, The</i>	Colin Curry	171
<i>Awake or asleep</i>	J. Stoddart	182

## B

<i>Be a man of purpose</i>	F. B. Hole	165
<i>Bible Study — Deuteronomy</i>	F. B. Hole	11
	(Continued)	27
<i>Boaz, The Fields of</i>	D. W. Paterson	104
<i>Book of Job, The</i>	Herbert Hirst	117
<i>Burnt offering, The</i>	R. Davies	133

## C

<i>Charge, The</i>	E. J. Green	41
<i>Church in action, The</i>	J. S. Blackburn	33
<i>Church in the eternal purpose of God, The</i>	J. N. Shepherd	257
<i>Christian baptism</i>	Colin Curry	241
<i>Christian's use of money, The</i>	C. D. Blakeborough	222
<i>Christ's second coming</i>	Colin Curry	213
<i>Correspondence</i>	48, 96, 128, 143, 159, 263	

## D

<i>Daily</i>	R. Thomson	111
<i>Death of Christ, The</i>	Colin Curry	69
<i>Discipleship</i>	T. S. Davison	232
<i>Deuteronomy — Bible Study</i>	F. B. Hole	11
	(Continued)	27
<i>Divine Guidance</i>	W. Anglin	175

## E

<i>Editor's notebook, From the</i>	63, 80, 112, 268	
<i>Elijah at his translation</i>	R. Thomson	266
<i>Elijah in the cave</i>	R. Thomson	252
<i>Elijah in the conflict</i>	R. Thomson	158
<i>Ephesians, Studies in</i>	J. S. Blackburn	
	209, 225, 245, 259, 287	
<i>Epistle of Jude, The</i>	J. C. M. Harkness	189

<b>F</b>		
<i>Faith — dependent yet distinct</i>	Colin Curry	284
<i>Faith in the new covenant</i>	C. Y. Richardson	107
<i>Faith — “Some better <b>thing</b>”</i>	F. B. Hole	17
<i>Fields of Boaz, The</i>	D. W. Paterson	104
<i>“Follow Me”</i>	A. H. Storrie	38
<i>From heaven</i>	G. Davison	102
<b>G</b>		
<i>Gift of leadership, The</i>	A. Forster	228
<i>God’s victory over evil</i>	F. W. Boyd	254
<i>Guidance of the Lord, The</i>	W. Anglin	207
<b>I</b>		
<i>“In Vain”</i>	J. Stoddart	168
<b>J</b>		
<i>Job, The Book of</i>	Herbert Hirst	117
<i>John 17, Some notes on</i>	J. Houston	8
<i>John, First epistle, chapter 4, Notes on</i>	R. Davies	62
<i>John the Baptist</i>	F. W. Boyd	170
<b>K</b>		
<i>Kingdom loyalty</i>	F. J. Fennell	91
<b>L</b>		
<i>Leadership, The gift of</i>	A. Forster	228
<i>Longsuffering of God, The</i>	R. Thomson	60
<i>Lord’s guidance, The</i>	W. Anglin	220
<i>Love of Jesus, The</i>	Norman Anderson	126
<b>M</b>		
<i>Motives</i>	T. S. Davison	141
<b>N</b>		
<i>New man in Christ, The</i>	T. S. Davison	155
<b>O</b>		
<i>Obedience</i>	Henry Howitt	191
<i>Opened heavens, The</i>	F. A. Hughes	53
<i>Overcomer, The</i>	T. S. Davison	75

**P**

<i>Paul's last words</i>	T. S. Davison	202
<i>Perfect peace</i>	C. Y. Richardson	73
<i>Pleasing whom?</i>	J. Stoddart	152
<i>Potter's vessel, The</i>	J. Stoddart	236
<i>Pre-eminence of Christ, The</i>	D. W. Paterson	250
<i>"Profitable . . . for reproof"</i>	A. Forster	87

**R**

<i>Reconciliation</i>	J. Stoddart	273
<i>Resurrection of Christ, The</i>	Colin Curry	129
<i>Right position and condition, The</i>	J. T. Mawson	22

**S**

<i>Saviour from heaven, The</i>	J. Turnbull	7
<i>Shakings — "Yet once more"</i>	F. B. Hole	1
<i>Sower and the harvest, The</i>	J. T. Mawson	3
<i>Sympathy of our High Priest, The</i>	J. N. Shepherd	123

**T**

<i>"Till He come"</i>	R. Thomson	20
<i>Timothean doxologies, The</i>	A. H. Storrie	184
<i>Trouble</i>	J. R. Jameson	109
<i>True worship, The</i>	J. S. Blackburn	49, 65, 81, 97, 113, 138, 145, 166, 177, 199, 212
<i>Two warnings and an example</i>	J.N.D. extracted	43

**U**

<i>Unchanging Christ, The</i>	B. A. Lilley	276
-------------------------------	--------------	-----

**W**

<i>Walking with God</i>	T. S. Davison	280
<i>What is the world?</i>	J. Stoddart	217
<i>"Whom the Lord loveth"</i>	F. J. Fennell	121
<i>"Wilt Thou not revive us again?"</i>	C. H. Selley	161
<i>"Wisdom hath builded her house"</i>	R. Davies	39
<i>"With Christ, which is far better"</i>	Ernest H. Lyon	127
<i>Witness of God, The</i>	Herbert Hirst	55
<i>Worship, The True</i>	J. S. Blackburn	49, 65, 81, 97, 113, 138, 145, 166, 177, 199, 212

**Y**

<i>Your everyday job</i>	P. H. Hirst	193
--------------------------	-------------	-----

SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---



***INDEX***

---



VOLUME 42

1965 — 1967

<b>A</b>		
Abraham	ROBERT THOMSON	
"Called according to His purpose"		259
"A better country"		282
"A shield and an exceeding great reward"		306
All the Days of My Life (extracted)	J. R. JAMESON	186
Appearing, The	HAMILTON SMITH	65
<b>B</b>		
"Behold Your King"	J. STODDART	310
I. His Birth		
<b>C</b>		
Correspondence	16, 32, 48, 75, 129, 174, 203,	304
Christian Deviations and their Correction	COLIN CURRY	
Introduction		193
The Letter to the Galatians		217
The Letter to the Philippians		234
The First Corinthian Letter		246
The First Corinthian Letter (concluded)		265
The Letter to the Colossians		273
The Letters to the Thessalonians		294
Concluding Comments		305
Church in the Eternal Purpose of God, The	J. N. SHEPHERD	39
Church in the World, The	"	71, 91, 122
<b>D</b>		
David's Threefold Witness	IAN I. ROSS	56
Do We Believe It?	A. H. STORRIE	198
<b>E</b>		
Earthly Things or Heavenly?	T. S. DAVISON	261
Editors's Notebook, From the	80, 95, 207,	224
Elisha	ROBERT THOMSON	
A double portion		37
The three kings and the pot of oil		54
The Shunammite woman		72
The bread of life		107
Grace and judgment		113
"At their wit's end"		156
A day of good tidings		187
Fruit in old age		199
<b>F</b>		
Filled and fulness	T. TYSON	153
First Martyr, The	HAMILTON SMITH	118
Foundations of Christian Joy, The	J. STODDART	59

	<b>G</b>		
Game of The King, The		D. W. PATERSON	205
God as Father		F. A. HUGHES	177
Godliness		COLIN CURRY	170
Godly Concern and Godly Confidence		..	62
	<b>H</b>		
Holy Spirit, The			
1. Person and His mighty works, The		J. S. BLACKBURN	1
2. Power unlimited		J. STODDART	7
3. Inspiration of Scripture, The		J. A. MACGREGOR	12
4. His work in the world		GEORGE HARKESS	17
5. His work in the church		FRANK WALLACE	21
6. His work in me		J. N. SHEPHERD	25
How to Overcome the Devil		J. T. MAWSON	161, 180
How the Lord Stirred up the People		D. W. PATERSON	279
Hymn of Love, The		G. A. C. BINNIE	143
	<b>J</b>		
James, Notes on Epistle of		J. STODDART	
Gleanings from Cheltenham 1965		99, 125, 139, 147,	166
John 17: 20, 21		C. H. SPURGEON	159
	<b>L</b>		
Live Letters		J. STODDART	239
Lord our Resource, The		HAMILTON SMITH	269
Lord's Supper, The		COLIN CURRY	33
	<b>M</b>		
Metamorphosis		A. H. STORRIE	79
Millennium		J. S. BLACKBURN	129
Moses			
1. An example of the life of faith		P. H. HIRST	81
2. A type of Christ		COLIN CURRY	86
	<b>O</b>		
Onesimus		IAN I. ROSS	254
	<b>P</b>		
Path of Life, The		HAMILTON SMITH	230
Pilate Wrote a Title		COLIN CURRY	110
Pleasure of the Lord, The		HAMILTON SMITH	194
Preaching the Word, The		J. S. BLACKBURN	
1. The Word			97

2. The hearer		115
3. God which worketh all in all		137
"          "          "          " (continued)		145
4. The servant		190
Presence of the Lord, The	ANONYMOUS	58
Proving God	ROBERT THOMSON	93
Procession of the Spirit, The	T. H. BINDLEY (adapted)	31

## Q

Questions		
John's baptism		272
Propitiation and substitution		288

## R

Rapture, The	HAMILTON SMITH	49
Resurrection as a Present Power in the Soul	D. W. PATERSON	104

## S

Sabbath Rest, A	ROBERT DAVIES	45
Sanctuary, Lessons from the	ROBERT THOMSON	134
Seek Ye First	J. S. BLACKBURN	
1. Priorities		225
2. Understanding the Scriptures		241
3. The time is fulfilled		257
4. "The God of heaven shall set up a Kingdom"		315
Servant of the Lord, The	IAN I. ROSS	227
Service and the body of Christ	J. S. BLACKBURN	41
Single Eye, The	HAMILTON SMITH	283
Spiritual Growth	T. S. DAVISON	149
Steadfastness	F. A. HUGHES	76

## T

Three Women	HAMILTON SMITH	209
Tradition or Truth?	J. STODDART	300

## U

Unsolved Riddle, The	J. STODDART	250
----------------------	-------------	-----

## V

Voice of God, The	G. A. C. BINNIE	215
-------------------	-----------------	-----

## W

What's in a Name?	ROBERT DAVIES	243
Who Cares?	J. STODDART	285

## Y

Young Church in Action, The	IAN I. ROSS	289
-----------------------------	-------------	-----



SCRIPTURE TRUTH

---

***INDEX***

---

**VOLUME 43**

**1968 — 1970**

**A**

Abraham	R. THOMSON	
1. False step corrected, A		60
2. Communion with God		79
3. Lot in the gate of Sodom		84
4. Another valley		121
5. Promise fulfilled, The		170
6. Thine only Son whom thou lovest		204
7. Wilt thou go with this man?		221

**B**

Behold your King		
2. His temptations	J. STODDART	1
3. Transfiguration, The	J. S. BLACKBURN	25
4. His crucifixion	J. S. BLACKBURN	43
5. His resurrection	J. S. BLACKBURN	52
Bless the Lord at all times	HAMILTON SMITH	23
Book review	EDITOR	
Jesus rediscovered	MALCOLM MUGGERIDGE	128

**C**

Church of God, The	HERBERT HIRST	
	37, 90, 137, 248	
Comfort in trial and help in trouble	HAMILTON SMITH	33
Comforts of the Lord, The	HAMILTON SMITH	74
Correspondence		
Unconverted persons breaking bread		48
Crowned Christ, The		
1. His judicial glory	J. STODDART	71
2. Lamb in the midst, The	J. STODDART	93
3. Marriage in heaven, The	J. S. BLACKBURN	109
4. Glorious city, The	J. S. BLACKBURN	123, 129

**D**

David and Absalom	COLIN CURRY	29
David at Ziklag	J. STODDART	206

**E**

Editor's note book, From the Prayers in the epistles		181
Exceeding—A word study	J. STODDART	182

	<b>G</b>		
Gates of Jerusalem, The		G. A. HOWES	141
	<b>H</b>		
Heavenly calling, The		T. S. DAVISON	152
Hills and valleys		J. STODDART	161
Honour of his name, The		A. H. STORRIE	191
	<b>I</b>		
Interpretation of scripture, The		COLIN CURRY	
1. Introduction			77
2. Attitudes			81
3. Key features		104, 116, 133	
4. Problems		148, 163	
5. Review and suggestions			177
Israel and the church			
		<i>Adapted from J. N. DARBY by AUBREY F. HOWE</i>	
1. Introduction			113
2. Second coming of Christ, The			156
3. First resurrection, The			184
Israel and the church (contd.)		Adapted from J. N. DARBY	
4. Progress of evil, The			193
5. Israel and Palestine			225
6. Summary and conclusion			250
	<b>L</b>		
Language of worship, The		J. H. B. MENZIES	97
Last words of David, The		COLIN CURRY	40
	<b>M</b>		
Matthew and Mark		COLIN CURRY	233
Miracles		COLIN CURRY	4
	<b>P</b>		
Plenary inspiration		ROBERT DAVIES	218, 229
Psalm 19		ROBERT DAVIES	253
	<b>Q</b>		
Question bread—Unconverted persons breaking bread			15
144,000 in Revelation 7 and 14, The			144
Wave breast, The			223

**R**

Realm of the superlative, The	A. H. STORRIE	9
Royal occasion	J. STODDART	245

**S**

Sadducees and Humanists	ALASTAIR DURIE	168
Seated Christ, The	A. H. STORRIE	160
Secret place of the Most High, The	HAMILTON SMITH	57
Seek ye first	J. S. BLACKBURN	
5. Sermon on the mount, The		11
6. Mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, The		17
7. Social and political aspects of the millennium		63
8. Parable of the sower, The		65
9. Evil in the kingdom		86
10. Treasure and the pearl, The		145
11. Net cast into the sea, The		189
12. Kingdom of heaven and the church, The		197
13. Olivet discourse, The		209
14. Kingdom in the epistles, The		236
15. Occupy till I come		241
Shine in, shine out (2 Cor. 4 : 6, 7)	J. STODDART	20

**U**

Understanding	J. STODDART	49
---------------	-------------	----

**W**

Water and blood, By	F. W. BOYD	202
Why were the gospels written ?	COLIN CURRY	214
Wondrous works of the Lord, The (Psalm 105)	ROBERT DAVIES	172

**SCRIPTURE TRUTH**

**VOLUME FORTY FOUR**

**1971, 1972, 1973**

**Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.**

**Hargrave Hall, Hargrave Road, London, N19 8SP**

## INDEX

Are We Downhearted?	J. S. Blackburn	207
Babylon. (see Oecumenism)		
Beholding Wondrous Things	J. H. Bosley Mensies.	149
Book Review.		
"The City and the Sign".		
Geoffrey T. Bull.	Colin Curry.	64
Of Making Many Books.	J. Stoddart.	252
Brotherly Kindness.	C. D. Blakeborough.	14
Caleb, or the Secret of Continuance.	Robert Thomson	141
Certainty.	J. Stoddart.	97
Changelessness.	J. Stoddart.	193
Cheltenham. 1970. (Report)		
Introduction.	F. Wallace.	1
Christian Health and Prosperity.	J. Stoddart.	132
Communication.	J. Stoddart.	83
Contending for the Faith.	J. N. Shepherd.	2
The Comforter.	E. H. Sapp.	215
Correspondence.		221, 240, 272
The Elder to the Elect Lady.	E. H. Sapp.	103
"Eye hath not Seen. . . but".	J. Stoddart.	161
Ezra's Journey to Jerusalem.	Robert Thomson.	190
Faith.	E. Brown.	8
The Flesh against the Spirit.	J. Stoddart.	5
The Giver. (poem).	R. H. T.	160
God Cares.	W. F. S. Taylor.	17
Godliness.	Colin Curry.	13
The Good Shepherd and His Sheep.	W. H. Vernon.	275
Reflections on the Four Gospels.	Robert Davies.	104, 123
The Headship of Christ.	John Barnes.	202
Heaven.	J. G. Bellett.	80
How Weakness is Overcome.	Robert Thomson.	58
In the Days of Thy Youth.	S. E. McNair.	96, 127
"I will Build My Church".	C. O. Gunn-Russell.	60

The Prayer of Jabez.	John Barnes.	129
Jehosaphat.	Robert Thomson.	91
Jesus Christ the Same.	E. H. Sapp.	196
Jesus the Lord.	Robert Davies.	69
<i>Original Christianity</i>		
Some Aspects of 1 John.	Colin Curry.	39, 54
The Message of 2 and 3 John.	Colin Curry.	65
Joseph of Arimathaea, (poem)	Hazel Dixon.	20
The Judgment Seat of Christ.	T. S. Davidson.	73
Knowledge.	L. Waller.	11
The Labourers in the Vineyard. (poem)	J. Turnbull.	288
Love.	J. Stoddart.	15
The Supremacy of Love.	John Barnes.	241
Making Men Free.	John Flett.	225
To Mary, on the Sabbath Night. (poem)	Hazel Dixon.	137
Two Masters of Meditation.		
Richard Baxter.		108
Francis of Sales.		157
The Mercy of God.	Robert Davies.	86
Mutual Acceptability amongst Christians.	Colin Curry.	116;
		145, 172
“My Blood of the New Covenant”.	Ian I. Ross.	257
Not Yea and Nay, but Yea.	Colin Curry.	21
Towards Babylon. On Oecumenism.	André Gibert.	.
1. Unity among Christians does Exist.		81
2. This Unity has Nothing to do with Oecumenism.		99
3. Different Positions.		120
4. The Fate of Christendom.		138
Appendix: Babylon.		153
*Overcomers.	John Barnes.	163
Patience.	J. A. MacGregor.	12
Phinehas.	Robert Thomson.	170
Prophecy: A Light that shines in a Dark Place. (Old Testament)	Colin Curry.	
1. A Proper Approach.		198

\*Correction to this paper on p 192.

2. A Broad Outline.		231
3. Aspects of Old Testament Prophecy.		247
4. The Times of the Gentiles.		266
Psalm 40.	Robert Davies.	28
Questions and Answers.		48, 223, 255
The Regeneration.	E. H. Sapp.	143
Studies in the Revelation.	J. S. Blackburn.	
1. A Bird's Eye View.		33
2. The Lamb.		49
3. Other Views of Christ.		76
4. John's Positions.		93
5. The Seals and the Trumpets.		113, 175
6. The Two Cities.		209
The Ribband of Blue.	A. H. Storrie.	156
The River of Ezekiel 47.	John Barnes.	236
Satan against Christ.	J. S. Blackburn.	4
Separation and Unity.	T. Tyson.	262
The Servant of God.	E. H. Sapp.	245
Simon Peter: His Fall and Restoration.	T. Tyson.	179
Temperance.	R. Davison.	12
Testing Times: Ebenezer.	Robert Thomson.	26
Threshingfloors.	D. W. Paterson.	134
To Horeb.	F. W. Boyd.	42
To Whom shall we go?	J. Stoddart.	277
Speaking with Tongues.	J. S. Blackburn.	177
The Unseen War.	J. S. Blackburn.	7
"Upon Gittith".	E. H. Sapp.	168
The Unequal Yoke.	John Barnes.	187
Virtue.	T. Tyson.	9
The World against the Father.	F. A. Hughes.	6
What do you know?	J. Stoddart.	45
Wells.	John Barnes.	216
Wholesome Nourishment.	John Barnes.	280
Don't Worry!	J. S. Blackburn.	273



SCRIPTURE TRUTH

VOLUME FORTY FIVE

1974, 1975, 1976

Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.

Hargrave Hall, Hargrave Road, London, N19 8SP

## INDEX

Abraham as a Stranger.	André Gibert	209
Abraham's Intercession.		
1. Reflections on the Contemporary Outlook.	J. Stoddart	49
2. The Lessons in detail.	John Barnes	52
Additions. (2 Peter 1: 5-7)	John Barnes	4
The Alpha and the Omega.	J. Stoddart	155
The Assyrian.	H. Rossier	
	159, 191, 207, 239	
Baptism.	J. Stoddart	97
The Body in the Service of God.	J. Stoddart	40
Book Review.		
(Dispensationalism Today. C.C. Ryrie)	J.S. Blackburn	28
Calvinism. (Question and Answer)		157, 174, 190
Echoes from Cambridge: 1975.		
1. What wilt Thou have me to do unto thee?	W. Graeme Fairbairn	185
2. Typical Teaching in Scripture.	L. Waller	188
3. Crossing the Red Sea.	J.N. Shepherd	201
4. The Manna and the Bread of Life.	T. Tyson	217
5. The Brazen Serpent.	C.D. Blakeborough	232
6. The Springing Well.	Alan Bradley	244
7. The Land of Promise.	J.S. Blackburn	261
The "Certified" Gospel.	J. Stoddart	118
A Chain of Thought. (Psalms 14, 53, and 88)	E.H. Sapp	8
Cheerfulness.	J. Stoddart	254
"Cheering Words" Calendar.	C.E. Blackburn	143
Christ and His Companions.	André Gibert	161
Christian Maturity.	J. Stoddart	221
A Contemplation of the Cross	F.W. Boyd	126
Conversion.	W. Graeme Fairbairn	94
Correspondence.		31, 143
Dispensation. The Secret of the,	F.B. Hole	10
"Dispensationalism Today" (Book Review)	J.S. Blackburn	28
Editor's Notebook. From the,		16, 47, 63, 110, 159, 191, 207, 239
Encouragement.	J. Stoddart	193

Essential Christianity.		
1. The Secret of the Dispensation.	F.B. Hole	10
2. The Mystery.	J.T. Mawson	43
3. The Worship of the Father.	J.T. Mawson	141
4. The Holy Spirit of Promise.	H.J. Vine	236
“Show us the Father”.	J.S. Blackburn	
1. The Father’s Love.		177
2. The Father’s Bosom.		204
3. The Father’s Commandment.		230
4. The Worship of the Father.		241
5. The Father Working.		269
6. The Father’s House.		273
Fishers of Men.	John Flett	145
Free-Flowing Passages of Scripture.	Colin Curry	
1. “A Ready Writer”.		138
2. “To write ..... is not Irksome”.		179
3. “Behold your God”.		197
4. “Liberty to the Captives”.		225
Fruitful or Fraudulent.	John Barnes	182
God is Light.	J.L. Scales	81
The “Certified” Gospel.	J. Stoddart	118
The Gospel. The Philippians and,	André Gibert	113
Gospel Subjects in Philippians.	David Anderson	172
The Hand of the Offerer.	John Barnes	134
The Holy Scriptures.	Colin Curry	167
The Holy Spirit in Relation to the Assembly.	T. Tyson	37
The Holy Spirit of Promise.	H.J. Vine	236
Intercession. Abraham’s,		
1.	J. Stoddart	49
2.	John Barnes	52
Justification. (What’s the Verdict?)	J.S. Blackburn	1
“My Kingdom”.	André Gibert	248
A Light that Shines in a Dark Place.	Colin Curry	
1. Aspects of the Second Coming.		23

2. Our Lord's Own Words about the Future.		33
3. "Lo, a Throne was set in Heaven".		58
4. The Day is at Hand.		71
The Lord's Supper.	J.S. Blackburn	123
Marks of Christian Normality.	J. Stoddart	89
Means of Conversion. (Fragments)		224
The More Excellent Way of Divine Love.	J.S. Blackburn	65
The Mystery.	J.T. Mawson	43
The Philippians and the Gospel.	André Gibert	113
Portrait of a Christian.	J. Stoddart	266
Prayer.	C.D. Blakeborough	120
Prophecy.	Colin Curry	23, 33, 58, 71
Psalm 22.	Colin Curry	285
Psalm 84.	Colin Curry	257
Question and Answer.		157, 174, 190
The Refuge, the River and the Rest.	J. Stoddart	17
Recollections of Ripon: 1976.		
1. The Challenge of Christ's Commitment.	John D. Rice	278
2. Thirst for God.	Leon Le Dune	282
Romans, a Simple Threefold Key.	J. Stoddart	164
Youth at St. Andrews: 1974.		
1. There is a Lad here.	W.F.S. Taylor	92
2. Conversion.	W. Graeme Fairbairn	94
3. Baptism.	J. Stoddart	97
4. The Holy Scriptures.	Colin Curry	99
5. Bible Reading and Bible Study.	Alan Bradley	101
6. Prayer.	C.D. Blakeborough	120
7. The Lord's Supper.	J.S. Blackburn	123
8. Outreach: A Testimony.	Douglas Henderson	129
9. Outreach: A Challenge.	Roderick Harbottle	131
10. Fellowship.	J.N. Shepherd	149
11. Stewardship.	L. Waller	152
Sarah. The Death of,	John Barnes	214
The Second Coming.	Colin Curry	23
"Seek those things which are Above".	F.A. Hughes	56

My Shepherd. (Psalm 23)	John Barnes	20
The Ten Gates of Jerusalem.	John Barnes	75, 84, 104
The Upper Room Discourse.	J.S. Blackburn	16, 47, 63, 110
The Worship of The Father.	J.T. Mawson	141
The Worship of the Father.	J.S. Blackburn	241

SCRIPTURE TRUTH

VOLUME FORTY SIX

1977, 1978, 1979

Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.

30 South Road, Wooler, Northumberland, NE71 6SP

## INDEX

Adornment	T. Balderston	160
Apollos	T. D. Spicer	282
Archaeology	J. S. Blackburn	174
Barnabas	T. D. Spicer	182
Bethany	Georges André	85
Bethlehem	Georges André	21
Bible Translations	Noel Weeks	31
Book Reviews		
“The Myth of God Incarnate” J. Hicks	Norman Griffiths	95
“BC: The Archaeology of Bible Lands” Magnus Magnusson	J. S. Blackburn	174
Capernaum	Georges André	62, 77
Children of God	Willem J. Ouweneel	177, 205
Christ for the Christian	Norman Anderson	145
Christ’s Intercession	E. H. Chamberlain	270
The Coach and the Contender	J. Stoddart	260
Comfort	John Barnes	118
The Coming of the Lord	John Barnes	71, 278
Confidence	John Barnes	245
Correspondences (Cheering Words Calendar)	H. Lewis	32
Daniel	Colin Curry	49
Saul and David in the Day of Battle	T. Balderston	37
The Days of our Years	J. Stoddart	149
Departure from the Faith	John Barnes	139
The Display of God in this World	J. N. Shepherd	230
The Doctrine of Deliverance in Romans	J. S. Blackburn	241
From the Editor’s Notebook	J. S. Blackburn	48, 80
Elijah	L. Waller	25
Elisha	J. N. Shepherd	41
Emmaus	Georges André	100
The End or the Beginning?	J. Stoddart	1
An Exhortation for the Present Time	Norman Griffiths	74
The Works of Faith	T. D. Spicer	97
“Fear not”	John Barnes	54

Fellowworkers with Paul	T. D. Spicer	
Barnabas		182
Luke		209
Lydia		254
Apollos		282
The First Miracle	E. H. Chamberlain	164
Five Villages	Georges André	
Introduction		7
Bethlehem		21
Nazareth		33
Capernaum		62, 77
Bethany		85
Emmaus		100
Principles of Christian Giving	E. H. Chamberlain	215
The Mystery of Godliness	Colin Curry	266
Gold for the Things of Gold	J. S. Blackburn	132
A Message of Good Cheer	R. A. Creeth	262
“The Half was not Told Me” (1 Kings 10:1-13)	Colin Curry	193
Heirs of God	Willem J. Ouweneel	249, 257
Hindrances to the Shining out of Light	John Barnes	189
The Hour for which He Came	Colin Curry	152
The Incarnation (poetry)	Hazel Dixon	240
John Mark	Frank Wallace	45, 157
Judgments	John Barnes	161
Luke	T. D. Spicer	209
Lydia	T. D. Spicer	254
Impressions of Mark’s Gospel	David Anderson	68
Mephibosheth and Ephesians	John Barnes	221
A Message of Good Cheer	R. A. Creeth	262
The Mystery of Godliness	Colin Curry	266
Nazareth	Georges André	33
“Not of the Letter but of the Spirit”	F. W. Boyd	90
“Not of the Letter but of the Spirit”	J. Stoddart	199
“O Ye of Little Faith”	R. A. Creeth	285
The “Opened” Door	J. Stoddart	218



A Partaker of the Divine Nature	T. Balderston	248
Paul	C. D. Blakeborough	92
Paul's Last Words (Studies in 2 Timothy)	Colin Curry	
	4, 17, 58, 81, 104,	113
The Power of Pentecost	Angus Thompson	116
Principles of Christian Giving	E. H. Chamberlain	215
Proper Pastors	T. Balderston	192
Recollection of Ripon: 1976 "The Man and His Message"		
1. Samuel	J. S. Blackburn	14
2. Elijah	L. Waller	25
3. Elisha	J. N. Shepherd	41
4. Daniel	Colin Curry	49
5. Paul	C. D. Blakeborough	92
Son of the Right Hand	Norman Anderson	225
St. Andrew 1977		
"Not I, but Christ"	John D. Rice	121
Being a Christian	Colin Curry	124
Our Threefold Salvation	R. A. Creeth	197
Samuel	J. S. Blackburn	14
Saul and David in the Day of Battle (1 Samuel 17)	T. Balderston	37
Searched and Known (Psalm 139)	Colin Curry	167
Some Distinctive Sounds in Scripture	R. A. Creeth	171
Son of the Right Hand	Norman Anderson	225
Sons of God	Willem J. Ouweneel	212, 234
Spiritual Myopia	J. Stoddart	65
Spiritual Weapons for a Spiritual Warfare	R. A. Creeth	129
The Steps of a Good Man (Psalm 37:23)	J. Stoddart	238
Three Relationships with God		
Children of God		177, 205
Sons of God		212, 234
Heirs of God		249, 257
Our Threefold Salvation	R. A. Creeth	197
"Thy Will be Done"	E. H. Chamberlain	277
The True Vine	J. Stoddart	136
"Truth in the Inward Parts"	Colin Curry	185
Unity in Diversity	Colin Curry	273
The True Vine	J. Stoddart	136

Watergate Revival		J. Stoddart	29
The Wilderness Journey		R. G. Spratt	109
The Word. A Study in Psalm 119		John Barnes	202
Some New Testament Words		J. S. Blackburn	48, 80
The Works of Faith		T. D. Spicer	97
What is the World?		Henry Borlase	233
The World in John's First Espistle		John Barnes	8
Genesis	35:16-20	Norman Anderson	225
	15:7; 22:17, 18	Willem J. Ouweneel	250f
Exodus	15:16	Norman Anderson	225
Numbers	2 and 9:15-23	R. G. Spratt	109-12
Deuteronomy	11:13, 14	Willem J. Ouweneel	259f
1 Samuel	17	T. Balderston	37-41
2 Samuel	9	John Barnes	221-24
1 Kings	10:1-13	Colin Curry	193-97
2 Kings	5:3	T. Balderston	238f
1 Chronicles	22:5 } 29:2-5 }	J. S. Blackburn	132-36
Nehemiah	8	J. Stoddart	29-31
Psalms	37:23	J. Stoddart	238-40
	51	Colin Curry	185-89
	90	J. Stoddart	149-52
	119	John Barnes	202-05
	139	Colin Curry	167-70
Proverbs	3:11, 12	Willem J. Ouweneel	214-15
Matthews	3:13-17	Colin Curry	273
	3:16, 17	Willem J. Ouweneel	213-14
	24:1-51	J. Stoddart	1-3
	26:36-44	E. H. Chamberlain	277f
Mark		David Anderson	68-71

<b>Luke</b>	22:31-34 24:27, 44	E. H. Chamberlain Colin Curry John Barnes	270-72 275f 54-58
<b>John</b>	1:12, 13 2:1-11 12:20-36 } 13:30-32 } 15:1-8, 16 }	Willem J. Ouweneel E. H. Chamberlain Colin Curry J. Stoddart	177f 164-66 152-56 136-39
<b>Acts</b>	16:13-15	T. D. Spicer	254-56
<b>Romans</b>	4:12-14 } 8:17 } 8:16, 17 } 3 to 8 }	Willem J. Ouweneel Willem J. Ouweneel J. S. Blackburn	251f 234f 241-45
<b>1 Corinthians</b>	1:13 9:24-27	J. S. Blackburn J. Stoddart	48 260-62
<b>2 Corinthians</b>	3:1-6 3:6 3:18	J. Stoddart F. W. Boyd J. S. Blackburn	199-201 90-92 80
<b>Galatians</b>	3:26 } 4:1-7 }	Willem J. Ouweneel	235f
<b>Ephesians</b>	1:3-6 1:3, 9-12, 18 1:13	Willem J. Ouweneel Willem J. Ouweneel R. A. Creeth	212f 252-54 197f
<b>Philippians</b>		Norman Anderson	145-49
<b>Colossians</b>	2:23	J. S. Blackburn	48
<b>1 Thessalonians</b>	5:8	John Barnes R. A. Creeth	71-74 199
<b>2 Thessalonians</b>		John Barnes	278-82
<b>1 Timothy</b>	2:5 3:16	John Barnes J. Stoddart Colin Curry	139-44 260-62 266-70

2 Timothy		Colin Curry	4-7
	1:1-18		17-21
	2:1-15		58-62
	2:14-26		81-84
	3:1-17		104-109
	4:1-22		113-116
Titus	1:2	Willem J. Ouweneel	258
Hebrews	1:3, 13; 8:1, 2; 10:11-14; } 12:1, 2	Norman Anderson	227-30
	2:10	R. A. Creeth	198f
James	2:25	T. D. Spicer	97-100
1 John		John Barnes	8-14
		Willem J. Ouweneel	178f
Jude	3	Norman Griffiths	74-76
Revolution	5	Colin Curry	276f

SCRIPTURE TRUTH

VOLUME FORTY-SEVEN

1980 1981 1982

*Editors*

J. S. BLACKBURN T. BALDERSTON

Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.,  
30 South Road, Wooler, Northumberland,  
England NE71 6SP

## INDEX

### Study Series

Balderston, T.	<b>SOME BETTER THING (Studies in Hebrews)</b>	
	1. The manner of God's speaking	60
	2. The more excellent Name: Hebrews 1:4-14	65
	3. Not unto Angels: Hebrews 2	92
	4. The Word of God and the Wilderness: Hebrews 3:1 - 4:13	123
	5. The Word and the Priest: Hebrews 4:12 - 5:14	140
	6. Pressing on to Perfection: Hebrews 6	156
	7. The Priest for ever: Hebrews 7	161
	8. A High Priest for us: Hebrews 8	188
Barnes, John	<b>THE LORD'S COMING</b>	
	1. In 1 Peter	44
	2. In 2 Peter	218
Blackburn, J. S.	<b>THE BOOK OF JOSHUA</b>	
	1. Introduction	81
	2. Jehovah's Charge to Joshua: Chapter 1	100
	3. Rahab's Faith: Chapter 2	136
	4. Crossing the Jordan: Chapter 3	169
	(Continued in the next volume)	
Curry, Colin	<b>"I AM"</b>	
	1. I Am	113
	2. The Bread of Life	131
	3. The Light of the World	150
	4. The Door; the Good Shepherd	180
	5. The Resurrection and the Life	195
	6. The Son of the Father	209
	7. The Way, the Truth and the Life	227
	8. The True Vine	257
Griffiths, Norman	<b>THE CHRISTIAN'S HOPE</b>	
	1. Introduction	193
	2. Its Objective: Heaven and Glory	222
	3. Its Character: Living and Blessed	232
	4. Its Practical Effect: Purifying and Anchoring	262
Kell, Gordon	<b>SHADOWS OF THE SAVIOUR</b>	
	1. Isaac's Devotion	53
	2. Joseph's suffering at the hands of his brethren	76
	3. The Passover Lamb	86
	4. David and Goliath	118

Retallick, Allan	<b>THE MOST HIGH</b>	
	1. The Old Testament	28
	2. The New Testament	47
Spicer, T. D.	<b>FELLOW-WORKERS WITH PAUL</b> (Continued)	
	5. Titus	22
	6. Phoebe	55
	7. Onesimus	88
	8. Epaphroditus	154
	9. Aquila and Priscilla	200
Tyson, T.	<b>THE WORLD</b>	
	1. Does it matter what we believe about Creation?	216
	2. Its three main meanings in Scripture	225
	3. The World Outside and the World Within	252
	4. Overcoming the World	264
	5. The end of the World	284
<b>General Ministry</b>		
Barnes, John	The Carpenter	129
	Paul's Example (2 Timothy 4:7)	167
	Samuel's Circuit	268
	The Shadow of Peter	78
	Walking with God	97
Blackburn, J. S.	A man after God's own heart	33
Boyd, F. W.	Rich in Mercy	148
Chamberlain, E. H.	Christian Progress	203
	Counting the cost?	58
	Jesus and John Baptist	173
	Response to the Word: the Parable of the Sower	25
Creeth, R. A.	Divine warning and encouragement	249
	God glorified in the Perfect Man	120
	Lifting up the eyes	108
	Man's fall and Christ's triumph	184
	The supremacy of Christ	36
Curry, Colin	Ephesians 2:18	5
	The Last Enemy	39
	Nehemiah	273
	Psalm 150	71
Goodwin, Arthur	A Man in the Glory	9
Fusier, Paul	The home at Bethany	17
	Pastoral ministry	15

Kell, Gordon	Ezra: A brief outline	145
Patterson, F. G.	Three types of trial for faith	191
Retallick, Allan	Backsliding	281
	Samuel's sons — advice to parents	177
	To obey is better than sacrifice	105
Rule, A. H.	The danger of pride and the need for lowliness	38
	Getting the truth well	70
Smith, Hamilton	The Heavenly Calling	1
Stoddart, J.	The repentant saint — a consideration of Psalm 51	12
Stoney, J. B.	The spiritual thermometer (Letters, 1873)	160
Stuart, C. E.	Israel on Passover Night (1877)	48
Tyson, T.	The sound of the Silver Trumpets	49

### **Miscellaneous, Editorial Comment and Correspondence**

Balderston, T.	On re-reading some early tracts by J. N. Darby	
	1. The historical background	234
	2. The argument	241
Editorial	Observations: A change in temper	206
Binnie, Dr. G. A. C.	Weak on facts: A critical comment	255
Smart, Alan	Correspondence (further comment) (This correspondence continued in next vol.)	272
From the Editor's Notebook	Meetings, Marriages and Murders	112
Question and Answer	Jairus' Daughter	76

<b>Verse</b>		
von Poseck, Miss C. H.	"Come"	288
T.B. (from the German)	Confidence	240

### **SCRIPTURE INDEX**

Numbers	10:1-10	T. Tyson	49
Joshua	Introduction	J. S. Blackburn	81
	1		100
	2		136
	3		169



1 Samuel	15	A. Retallick	105
Ezra		G. Kell	145
Nehemiah		C. Cufry	273
Psalms	51	J. Stoddart	13
	150	C. Curry	71
Matthew	13	E. H. Chamberlain	25
	12	R. A. Creeth	36
Mark	4	E. H. Chamberlain	25
Luke	8	E. H. Chamberlain	25
John	1:18	C. Curry	209
	6:35,32		131
	8:58		113
	8:12		150
	10:9		180
	11:25,26		
	2:19,21		195
	14:6,9		227
	15:1,5		257
	15:18 - 16:11	T. Tyson	252
Acts	5:15	J. Barnes	78
1 Corinthians	15:26	C. Curry	39
Ephesians	2:18	C. Curry	5
	2	F. W. Boyd	148
1 Thessalonians	4:1	J. Barnes	97
2 Timothy	4:7	J. Barnes	167
Hebrews	3:1	Hamilton Smith	1
	Introduction	T. Balderston	60
	1:4-14		65
	2		92
	3:1 - 4:13		123
	4:12 - 5:14		140
	6		156
	7		161
	8		188
	1:2	C. Curry	209
1 Peter		J. Barnes	44
2 Peter	1:1-11	E. H. Chamberlain	203
		J. Barnes	44
1 John	2:22	C. Curry	209

SCRIPTURE TRUTH

VOLUME FORTY-EIGHT

1983 1984 1985

*Editor:*  
COLIN CURRY

Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.,  
30 South Road, Wooler, Northumberland,  
England NE71 6SP

## INDEX

### Study Series

Blackburn, J. S.	BIBLE STUDY — JOSHUA	
	5: A Solemn Pause — Chapter 4	9
	6: A Solemn Pause — Chapter 5	21
	7: The walls of Jericho	65
	8: The valley of Achor	180
Blackburn, J. S. and Colin Curry	ASPECTS OF NEW TESTAMENT TEACHING	
	Part 1, Section A	81
	Part 1, Section B	100
	Part 2	118
	Part 3	153
	Appendix 2	134
Spicer, T. D.	FELLOW WORKERS WITH PAUL	
	10: Silas	30
	11: Tychicus	55
	12: Timothy	86
Spratt, Gordon	CHRIST GLORIFIED	
	Part 2	41
	Part 3	70
	Part 4	97
	Part 5	139
Wallace, Frank	ELDERS, OVERSEERS, BISHOPS	
	1: What they are and how they are chosen	17
	2: The motive, manner and preconditions for the work	39
	<b>General Ministry</b>	
Barnes, John	Wait for it	2
	The Lord's coming in 1 Corinthians	26
	Four views of Truth	49
	Psalm 45: Touching the King	74
	Four pilgrims	93
	Each one's responsibility	113
	Two or three	142
	The fields of the wood	161
	The rainbow and the throne	225
	My bonds in Christ	262
Bellett, J. G.	Why Satan defeats himself	224
Bruins, Cor	Paul and Timothy	234

Creeth, R. A.	Three double titles of the Lord Jesus	12
	Three songs	36
	Israel's three songs	124
	The Resurrection and its tremendous results	185
	Who is a rock save our God?	253
Curry, Colin	What is man?	60
	Disciples, satisfactory and unsatisfactory	44
	Ruth	168
	Plain speaking	189
	The Virgin Birth: its place in Christian belief	216
	The pure in heart   Part 1 Part 2	257 284
Darby, J. N.	The doctrines of early Brethren	278
Flett, John	The Holy Spirit in Ephesians	244
Griffiths, Norman	Headship and Lordship	203
Gunn-Russell, C. Oswald	Another Comforter	249
Hirst, P. H.	Absalom and Mephibosheth	159
Hole, F. B.	Effective service	175
Kell, Gordon	The last words	145
	Samuel	209
McCann, Allan	Poured out — wasted?	273
Mawson, J. T. and Jameson, H. D. R.	The present purpose of God	109
Menzies, J. H. Bosley	Remember Me (1)	241
	Remember Me (2)	268
Retallick, Allan	Making a brother stumble	33
	The men that sigh	57
	Peace, Hope, Love	90
	The Holy One of Israel	105
	Sand	165
Shepherd, J. N.	The true Light now shines	198
Spratt, Gordon	Lois and Eunice	228
	Aquila and Priscilla	265
Tyson, Tom	Hallmarks of a New Testament Church	177
	Power in the New Testament Church	194

Wallace, Frank	Aristarchus	149
Warfield, B. B.	Form, Fashion, Likeness	174
Wigram, G. V.	Paul's Gospel	126
Unknown	The love of the Father	223

### **Poetry**

Allaben, F.	Matthew 20:26-28	191
Allan, E. A.	Acknowledge Him	193
Bevan, Frances	Ambassadors for Christ	128
Denham Smith, J.	Conflict and rest	96
Spratt, Gordon	From the Cross	54
Unknown	A New Year poem	1

### **Miscellaneous**

Book Reviews (C. Curry)	Expository sermons on 2 Peter by D. Martin Lloyd-Jones	240
(C. Curry)	Keep in Step with the Spirit by J. I. Packer	287
Curry, Colin	Scripture Truth: observations from a new Editor	129
Correspondence	Scripture Union Notes and other matters	15

### **Fragments**

Hawker, Robert	The Banqueting House	80
Huntingdon, Wm., S.S.	Better clothing (a letter of 1800)	112
Kelly, William	Extract from his exposition of 2 Timothy	192
Scriptures	Respect and eagerness for the Written Word:	
	Psalm 119, Psalm 19	256
	Matthew 8:27 and 1 John 3:1	272
	1 Corinthians 14:19	208
	Romans 12:9 - 18	239
	Ephesians 4:16	239

SCRIPTURE TRUTH

VOLUME FORTY-NINE

1986 1987 1988

*Editor:*

COLIN CURRY

Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.,  
30 South Road, Wooler, Northumberland,  
England NE71 6SP

# INDEX

<b>Study Series</b>		
Balderston, T.	<b>COMING TO GOD</b> 1: According to the Word 2: By Blood 3: By Faith	44 56 75
Blackburn, J. S.	<b>BIBLE STUDY — JOSHUA</b> 9: Mount Ebal and Mount Gerizim 10: The Land and Nations of Canaan 11: The Wives of the Gibeonites 12: The Day the Sun Stood Still	17 91 165 241
Brown, E.	<b>THE CHRISTIAN'S ATTITUDE TO THE SCRIPTURES</b> 1: Our Lord's Attitude to Them 2: (i) Approach to Scripture (ii) Value, Uses and Benefits of Scripture 3: (ii) Continued 4: (ii) Continued 5: (iii) The Christian's Main Resources	12    46 62 84 125
Chambers, A. M.	<b>EMPTY LIVES (a talk to women)</b> 1 : The Emptiness of Sin 2a: The Emptiness of Sorrow and Bereavement 2b: The Emptiness of Idleness and Unfruitfulness	97   117
Curry, Colin	<b>CREATED, FORMED, MADE</b> 1 : In Genesis 1 and 2 2a: In Isaiah 2b: In Isaiah 43:1-7 3a: In the New Testament 3b: New Creation	121 169 188 268 277
Davison, Donald	<b>HIGH POINTS IN ROMANS</b> 1: Doctrine 2: Practice	138 151
Griffiths, N.	<b>JOB</b> 1: The Patience of Job 2: The End of the Lord	53 86

Spratt, Gordon	THE FORWARD-LOOKING MIND	
	1: Philippians 3, Introduction	145
	2: Philippians 3, Discussion	151
Tyson, Tom	TO THE SEVEN CHURCHES	
	1: Ephesus	113
	2: Smyrna	141
	3: Pergamos	173
	4: Thyatira	200
	5: Sardis	225
	6: Philadelphia	254
	7: Laodicea	265
	<b>Single Papers</b>	
Anderson, David	The Benediction	257
Barnes, John	Praise, Honour and Glory	29
	New Tongues	101
	Psalms, Hymns and Spiritual Songs	250
Bruins, Cor	The Need for Spiritual Leadership	4
	Qualifications for Spiritual Leadership	23
	The Nazarite	215
Bellett, J. G.	“The Form of God” and “The Form of a Servant”	233
Christie, J.	The Report	81
Creeth, R. A.	“Our Gathering Together Unto Him”	1
	The Calling of God in Peter’s Epistles	108
	The “Better Things” of Christianity	161
	The Sons of Korah	246
Curry, Colin	The Crucifixion Story according to Luke	37
	Shibboleth	219
Dixon, H.	Peter at the Gate	129
Dronsfield, W. R.	The Sinlessness of the Lord Jesus Christ	280
Flett, John	Gold	8
Girard, Martin	Getting the Best from the Scriptures	193
	Elijah: A Man Just Like Us	273
Hole, F. B.	One Loaf: One Body	33
Hubbard, J.	The Manna	186
Hughes, Gordon	The Fourth Gospel	49
	Fellowship	133
Johnson, M.	The Sufferings of Christ — in the Closing Stages	65



Kell, Gordon	Philemon	26
	Colossians 3:1-17	262
Kerr, W.	Love and Obedience	148
McCann, Allan	Five Orphans	71
Reprint of:	John 16:16-22	77
	A Much Maligned Coin	285
Retallick, A.	All Saints	58
	Fear Thou Not!	177
	"I John"	238
Spratt, Gordon	Amram and Jochebed	101
	The Three Ministries (1)	210
Turner, Alistair	"When I see the Blood"	16
Wallace, F.	A Man of God	204
	An Un-named Man of God	282
Wren, Nigel	Men-Pleasers	197
Young Enquirer	On 1 Corinthians 12-14 (Editor's reply)	154

### **Book Reviews and Notices**

William Kelly	John Nelson Darby as I knew him	78
W. G. Turner	John Nelson Darby: a Biography	78
F. Cuendet	Souvenez-vous de vos Conducteurs	80
Derek Kidner	The Message of Hosea	144
B. H. Edwards	God's Outlaw: Wm. Tyndale and the English Bible	203
Henri Blocher	In the Beginning (Genesis 1-3): reviewed by T. Balderston	225ff.
D. C. Spanner	Biblical Creation and the Theory of Evolution	230f.
J. N. Hawthorne	Windows on Science and Faith	231f.

### **Poetry**

A. M. Chambers	"Jesus Himself"	209
(from) Ter Steegen	"Ittai"	112

### **Editorial Remarks**

On reading the book of Hosea	143
In reply to correspondence on the article on page 101 entitled 'Amram and Jochebed'	160

### **Fragments**

Short Scripture quotations, some with a few comments, and other short extracts from many sources, appear throughout the volume. Most of these will be found on the following pages: 15, 25, 32, 61/64, 96, 104, 116, 120, 128, 159, 164, 176, 191f., 192, 206ff., 224.

**SCRIPTURE TRUTH**

**VOLUME FIFTY**

**1989 1990 1991**

*Editor*

**COLIN CURRY**

**Scripture Truth Publications**

**Central Bible Hammond Trust Ltd.  
30 South Road, Wooler, Northumberland  
England NE71 6SP**

## INDEX

### Study Series

Blackburn, J. S.	<b>BIBLE STUDY — JOSHUA</b> 11: "And the Land had Rest from War"	52
Curry, Colin	<b>BEYOND OUR DEPTH — Introduction</b> 1: Alone, and yet Not Alone 2: Sin — Exceeding Sinful 3: Sovereign Choice	145 146 187 273
Girard, Martin	<b>A TEMPLE GREATER THAN SOLOMON'S</b> 1: The Church as a Building 2: The Church, which is His Body 3: The Bride, the Lamb's Wife	12 21 36
Hughes, Gordon	<b>BEHOLD MY HANDS AND MY FEET</b> 1: The Hands of Jesus 2: The Feet of Jesus 3: The Ears of Jesus	65 86 103
Menzies, Bos	<b>FROM WEAKNESS TO WINNING</b> 1: Despair 2: Determination 3: Decisive Victory	2 26 41
Spratt, Gordon	<b>THE BREAKING OF BREAD</b> 1 : His Personal Request 2A: The Expression of our Unity 2B: The Expression of our Unity — Problems 3 : An Act of Testimony 4A: Leading into the Sanctuary 4B: Leading into the Sanctuary (continued)	161 183 202 245 262 278
Spratt, Gordon	<b>THE THREE MINISTRIES</b> 1: The Kingdom — Part 1 2: The Kingdom — Part 2 3: The Kingdom — Part 3 4: The Church — Part 1 5: The Church — Part 2 (to continue D.V.)	90 136 150 217 227
Wallace, Frank	<b>FULNESS OF TIMES IN THE N.T.</b> 1: Part 1 2: Part 2	

## General Ministry

Barnes, John	Bring me a Minstrel	55
	Green Pastures	166
	One Man	254, 261
Blackburn, J. S.	A Question Answered (Reprint)	238
Brett, Jeffrey	Christ the Firstfruits, the Forerunner, the Firstborn	132
Briem, Christien	The "Our Father" (from the German)	81
Creeth, R. A.	Devotedness to Christ	17
	The Christian's Calling	129
	A Remarkable Prophecy	257
	Two Men of Remarkable Faith	177
Curry, Colin	Factors in Spiritual Increase	120
	From the Top to the Bottom	69
	The Burning Bush	60
	The Mediator	110
	The Middle East	232
	The Upward Spring	33
	Willing and Doing	196
Davison, Donald	The Obedience of <i>One</i>	225
Davison, Mark	Ambassadors for Christ	142
	Service Godward	5
	Service Godward (concluded)	29
	The Voice of the Bride	209
Dronsfield, W. R.	Why did the Lord choose Judas?	277
Foot, Paul	Unfinished?	107
Goodwin, Arthur	Real Respect for God	8
Harrow, James	My Outlook	215
Hill, Andrew	The transforming power of Christ (continued)	173 180
Hodson, D. S.	A Voice in the Wilderness	116
Kerr W.	A Call to Faithfulness	194
	Our Good Land	49
McCann, Allan	Self Offering	98
Nunn, Andrew	Keeping your Balance	45

Ondrejack, L. J.	The Rat Race	124
Pulman, David	An Encounter with God — Adam	200
Remwick, Stephen	Facets of a Servant of God	170
Retallick, Allan	David's God	73
	Losing Sight of the Promises	251
	More Precious than Gold	113
	"Ye Would Not!"	283
Tyson, Tom	The Mountain of Ministry	153
Wallace, Frank	The Times and Seasons	220
Wilson Smith, J.	Devotion to Christ	140
White, Neville	Commitment (4)	287
Wolf, J. W.	"He shall testify to Me"	156

#### **Miscellaneous**

**Baptism in the Spirit**

**Extract (Ed.) 77**

**Other Calendar Extracts, with Comments.**

**See Below.**

**In compiling this index I am impressed by the sheer range of subject-matter covered by the Volume. It ranges from substantial articles, worthy of the closest study and attention, to the shortest of pieces, mostly but not all of my selection, which, by their style and quality of expression, seemed to call for inclusion. These are too numerous for detailed recognition in a list of this kind. The vastness of the material we handle humbles one in facing this task, and God's grace and your prayerful interest and support are continually needed.**

**(Editor).**